

# **BROWN FAMILY**

**IN**

**AMERICA  
From 1650**

**Compiled  
by  
Barbara Brown Bixby**

# THE BROWN FAMILY GENEALOGY

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

BROWN ANCESTRY	3
ADAMS ANCESTRY	42
BARNARD ANCESTRY	49
BARRETT ANCESTRY	50
BILLINGS ANCESTRY	54
BIXBY ANCESTRY	55
BOWMAN ANCESTRY	71
BROOKS ANCESTRY	75
PETER BROWNE ANCESTRY	82
BULLOCK ANCESTRY	83
COLE ANCESTRY	90
COOKE ANCESTRY	91
EDON ANCESTRY	94
HAWLEY ANCESTRY	99
HOOPER ANCESTRY	108
KEITH ANCESTRY	110
KENT ANCESTRY	125
KNAPP ANCESTRY	127
MAKEPEACE ANCESTRY	129
MASON ANCESTRY	130
MINOT ANCESTRY	131
MITCHELL ANCESTRY	136
MONTAGUE ANCESTRY	139
PACKARD ANCESTRY	145
PALGRAVE ANCESTRY	147
POTTER ANCESTRY	151
SALISBURY ANCESTRY	152
SIMONDS ANCESTRY	154
SMITH ANCESTRY	157
SMITH ANCESTRY (THOMAS)	161
SMYTH ANCESTRY	165
SWEETMAN ANCESTRY	170
TINKHAM ANCESTRY	171
WASHBURN ANCESTRY	175
WELLINGTON ANCESTRY	181
WHITNEY ANCESTRY	185
WRIGHT ANCESTRY	193
APPENDIX	194

## BROWN ANCESTRY

### I. JOHN BROWN

- b. 1631 Prob. Scotland
- m 24 April 1655, Hester Makepeace, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Makepeace
  - b. 21 July 1634 Bristol, Somerset, England
  - d. 24 April 1685, Boston, Massachusetts
- ch Joseph, Elizabeth, Sarah, Mary, John, Hester, Ruth, Thomas, Daniel, Deborah, Abigail, **Joseph**
- d. 20 November 1677, Watertown, Massachusetts

### II. JOSEPH BROWN

- b. 1677 Marlborough, Middlesex Co., Mass.
- m 15 November 1699, Watertown, Mass. **Ruhamah Wellington** daughter of **Benjamin and Elizabeth (Sweetman) Wellington**
  - b. 1680
  - d. 1 July 1772, Lexington, Massachusetts
- ch Ruhamah, Daniel, John, Joseph, Jonas, **James**, Josiah, Benjamin, William
- d. 1 July 1764, Lexington, Mass.

### III. JAMES BROWN

- bap. July 1713, Lexington, Massachusetts
- m. 1st--21 January 1734, **Jane Bowman**, daughter of **Nathaniel and Anna (Barnard) Bowman**
  - b. abt 1710, Lexington
  - d. 8 May 1761
- ch. Mary, Francis, **Joseph**, James
- m. 2nd--18 May 1762, Elizabeth (Billings) Smith
- d. 13 June 1768, Lexington

### IV. JOSEPH BROWN

- b. 14 April 1741, Lexington, Mass.
- m. 7 May 1765, **Sarah Smith**, daughter of **Hezekiah and Elizabeth (Billings) Smith**
  - b. 28 March 1746
- ch. Elizabeth, Jane, Joseph, James, James, Sarah, Mary, John, **Amos**
- d. 1810, Windsor, Windsor Co, Vermont

### V. AMOS SMITH BROWN

- b. 14 July 1782, Winchendon, Worcester Co., Mass.
- m. 1st--18 January 1804, Guilford, Windham Co, Vermont, **Elizabeth Bullock**, daughter of **William and Miriam (Whitney) Bullock**
  - b. 1 May 1785, Guilford
  - d. 15 August 1839, Breedsville
- ch. Edwin, Louisa, Luman, **Amasa Merriman**, Sarah S, Amos Smith, Wells G, Jesse R, Susan Minerva, Harriette M.
- m. 2nd--24 March 1842, Breedsville, Van Buren Co, Michigan, Hannah Barber
- d. 31 September 1843, Breedsville, Michigan

## VI. AMASA MERRIMAN BROWN

- b. 22 June 1812, Essex, Chittenden Co, Vermont
- m. 21 November 1841, Sheldon, Franklin Co, Vermont, **Abby Keith**, daughter of **Oliver and Martha (Brooks) Keith**
  - b. 11 June 1820 Sheldon, Vermont
  - d. 30 June 1912 Sheldon
- ch. Sarah Elizabeth, Oliver Keith, Martha Caroline, Edwin Merriman, **Alfred Keith**
- d. 5 June 1885, Sheldon, Franklin Co., Vermont

## VII. ALFRED KEITH BROWN (1)

- b. 14 May 1858, Sheldon Franklin Co, Vermont
- m. 20 November 1882, East Berkshire, Franklin Co., Vt., **Ellen (Nellie) Smith**, daughter of **Joseph and Ellen (Austin) Smith**
  - b. 11 July 1858, East Berkshire
  - d. 18 February 1949, Richford, Franklin Co, Vermont
- ch. Amasa Merriman, Alfred Keith, **Rockwood Smith**, Donald Rugg, Robert Keith
- d. 21 November 1896, Richford, Vermont

## VIII. ROCKWOOD SMITH BROWN

- b. 12 February 1887, Richford, Franklin Co, Vermont
- m. 8 October 1913, Richford, **Elizabeth C. Hawley**, daughter of **Isreal and Ruby (Corliss) Hawley**
  - b. 27 October 1886, Richford
  - d. 20 May 1989, Billings, Yellowstone Co, Montana
- ch. **Barbara Nell**, Alfred Keith, Neal Hawley, Rockwood
- d. 5 March 1956, Fort Myers, Lee Co., Florida

## IX. BARBARA NELL BROWN

- b. 1 March 1915, Billings, Yellowstone Co, Montana
- m. 3 September 1938, Billings, **Harlan Smith Bixby** son of **Horace and Hallie (Smith) Bixby**
  - b. 11 January 1916, Minidoka, Minidoka Co, Idaho
  - d. 6 May 1976, Freeland, Island Co., Washington
- ch. Beverly Ann, Harlan Keith, Alan Kent, Bradley Wright

## I JOHN BROWN <sup>1</sup>

John Brown, the immigrant ancestor, according to one of his deeds on record at Cambridge, was born in Scotland. Many soldiers taken prisoner by Cromwell were sent to New England and placed with the settlers for stated periods, and most of the Scots appearing in Massachusetts Bay about 1650-60 came in this way. John Brown was born in 1631. He settled in Marlborough, Massachusetts, about 1662, having lived previously at Cambridge. In 1678, after King Philip's war, he sold his farm at Marlborough to Thomas Rice and probably then removed to Falmouth (now Portland), Maine. He removed from Falmouth to Watertown. His will, in which he is designated as "late of Falmouth", mentions his wife, sons John, Thomas, Daniel and Joseph, daughter Deborah Meacham, sons-in-law John Gustin, John Adams, Thomas Darley (or Darby) and John Hartshorn. He married, 24 April 1655, Esther Makepeace, daughter of Thomas Makepeace of Boston.

- b. 1631, Prob. Scotland
- m. 24 April 1655, **Esther Makepeace** daughter of Thomas and **Alice (Brasier) Makepeace** <sup>2</sup> of Boston
  - b. 21 July 1634, Bristol, Somerset, England
  - d. 24 April 1685, Boston
- d. 20 November 1677, Watertown

### Children of John and Esther (Makepeace) Brown:

1. Joseph Brown
  - b. 8 February 1655/56, Cambridge, Middlesex Co., Massachusetts
  - d. 24 September 1671 (Killed by a cart), Marlboro
2. Elizabeth Brown
  - b. 26 March 1657, Cambridge
  - m. 10 January 1677, John Gustin of Salem
  - d. 3 July 1720, Falmouth
3. Sarah Brown
  - b. 18 July 1661, Cambridge
  - m. 1680, George Parkhurst
4. Mary Brown
  - b. 19 December 1662, Cambridge
  - m. Thomas Daby (Darby)
  - d. 4 January 1727
5. John Brown
  - b. 27 November 1664, Marlborough, Middlesex Co. Massachusetts
  - m. 28 May 1686. Elizabeth Legg
6. Hester Brown
  - b. 8 December, 1667, Marlborough
  - d. 15 December, 1667, Marlborough
7. Ruth Brown
  - b. 1668, Marlborough
  - ch. Ruth
8. Thomas Brown
  - b. 15 March, 1669, Marlborough
  - d. June 1693
9. Daniel Brown
  - b. 1671, Marlborough

---

<sup>1</sup>Watertown, Mass. by Henry Bond--2nd Edition, p.145  
Middlesex County, Massachusetts pp1808, 1809

<sup>2</sup>See Makepeace Ancestry

10. Deborah Brown
  - b. 20 April, 1673, Marlborough
  - m 25 May 1693, Jeremiah Meacham of Salem
11. Abigail Brown
  - b. 9 March 1675, Marlborough
  - m John Hartshorn
12. **Joseph Brown**

## II JOSEPH BROWN <sup>3</sup> (John)

Joseph Brown, son of John Brown was born on December 1, 1677 in, Marlborough, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He was a cordwainer by trade. He probably settled in Watertown Farms, now Weston, Massachusetts as he sold to Benjamin Garfield seventy-two acres of land in Weston, April 20, 1700, about the time he removed to Lexington. He and his wife were admitted to the Lexington church, May 1713 and of this church he was afterward deacon until he died. He was constable in 1700 and town clerk of Watertown in 1708. His mother conveyed to him a house and six acres of land in Watertown, 16 March 1698/99, bounded northeast and west by land of John Barnard, south by the highway. He bought seventy-two acres of land in Watertown, 4 January 1708/09, of John Mixer and wife Abigail with house, bounded by lands of Daniel Harrington, Thomas Woolson, Samuel Whitney and John Warren. He bought and sold other parcels of land in Watertown. He married in Watertown, 15 November 1699, Ruhamah Wellington, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Sweetman) Wellington<sup>4</sup>. He died 11 January 1766 aged about eighty-six, according to the record, and his widow died 1 July 1772, aged ninety two.

- b. 1 December 1677, Marlborough, Middlesex Co., Mass.
- m. 15 November 1699, Watertown, Mass., **Ruhamah Wellington**, daughter of **Benjamin and Elizabeth (Sweetman)<sup>5</sup> Wellington**
- b. 15 July 1680
- d. 15 July 1772, Lexington
- d. 11 January 1764, Lexington



From Death's arrest no Age is free  
Memento mori  
Here lyes Buried th  
Body of M<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH BROWN  
who having for many years  
ufed the office of Deacon  
well in the Church of Christ  
in Lexington, purchased to  
himself a good Degree and  
great Boldness in the faith which  
is in Christ Jesus, who departed  
this Life January y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> A D 1764  
in the 85<sup>th</sup> year of his Age.

Memento mori  
Here lies the Bod<sup>y</sup>  
of M<sup>rs</sup> Ruhamah  
Brown, wife of  
D<sup>e</sup>acon Joseph  
Brown, who depar-  
ted this Life July.  
15<sup>th</sup> 1772. Aged 92<sup>years</sup>

Tis but a few whose days amount  
To threescore years and ten;  
And all beyond that short account,  
To sorrow toil and pain.

Children of

Joseph and

<sup>3</sup>Middlesex County, Massachusetts p 1809  
Watertown, Mass., by Henry Bond--2nd Edition. p. 145,146  
History of Lexington, Ma. by Charles Hudson VII, p 63-65

<sup>4</sup>See Wellington Ancestry

<sup>5</sup> See Sweetman Ancestry

Ruhamah (Wellington) Brown:

1. Ruhamah Brown:
  - b. 5 July 1701, Watertown
  - m. David Comee
  - ch. David
2. Daniel Brown
  - b. 21 December 1703, Watertown
  - m. 1st--1728, Eliot Poulter, daughter of John and Hannah (Hammond) Poulter
    - d. 11 March 1734/5
  - m. 2nd--16 July 1736, Anne Bright daughter of Nathaniel and Anne (Bowman) Bright
    - b. 27 February 1715, Watertown
    - d. 18 January 1780, Lunenburg
  - ch. Ruhamah, Nathaniel Bowman, Abisha, Daniel, Esther, Jerusha, Martha, John, Hannah, Mary
3. John Brown
  - b. 5 May 1706
  - d. 21 January 1730
4. Joseph Brown

Joseph Brown was baptized and admitted Freeman in Lexington, 18 February 1727, moved to Holliston where he was a Deacon.

  - b. 2 September 1708, Watertown
  - m. 1st--Katherine Mason
    - d. 7 March 1732/3, Holliston
  - m. 2nd--11 October 1733 Hepzibah Lealand, daughter of Ensign Henry and Mary (Mose) Lealand
    - b. 14 September 1714
    - d. 29 November 1794
  - ch. Joseph, Mary, Francis
  - d. 18 October 1791
5. Jonas Brown
  - b. 3 May 1711
  - m. 28 May 1734, Hannah Munroe, daughter of William and Mary (Cutler) Munroe, Jr.
    - b. 9 March 1713
6. **James Brown**
7. Josiah Brown

Josiah Brown was admitted to the church 11 May 1729; graduated Harvard 1735.

  - Bap. 21 August 1714, Lexington
  - d. 4 March 1774, Sterling Worcester Co., Massachusetts
8. Benjamin Brown

Benjamin Brown was chosen deacon 14 October 1768 and was a member of the Committee of Correspondence, justice of the peace, representative to the General Court and on 10 December 1787, was chosen delegate to the State Convention to ratify the Constitution of the United States. At a town meeting held 4 April 1791, he was elected on a committee to present a memorial to Congress, asking them to erect a monument over the remains of the persons who were slain at Lexington on the 19th of April 1775. He was also in office as a selectman, assessor, and town treasurer, and served in the militia during the Revolutionary period.

  - b. 30 June 1720, Lexington
  - m. 23 December 1732, Sarah Reed, daughter of William Jr. and Sarah (Poulter) Reed of Lexington
    - b. 3 January 1724/5
    - d. 24 December 1774
  - ch. Benjamin, Thaddeus, Sarah, Oliver, Eunice, James, Ruhamah, Susanna, Lucy, Nathan
  - d. 1801, Lexington



9. William Brown

William Brown was a selectman and deacon of Framingham, where he settled and built mills, called by his name.

bap. 28 April 1723, Lexington

m. 5 March 1746, Elizabeth Conant daughter of Lot and Martha (Cleaves) Conant

bap. 6 April 1715, Concord

d. February 1810, Framingham

ch. Betty, Roger, Keziah, William, Andrew, John, Ruhamah, Frederick Ferdinand, John, Ebenezer, Polly, Joseph

d. 13 December 1793, Framingham

**III JAMES BROWN** <sup>6</sup>  
(Joseph, John)

James Brown, son of Joseph Brown, was born in Lexington and baptized there July 1713; died there 13 June 1768. He was a selectman 1756, was chosen deacon 1756, and filled the office until his death. He married 21 January 1734/35, Jane Bowman, daughter of Nathaniel and Anne (Barnard) Bowman<sup>7</sup>. Jane died 8 May 1762 and he married (second), 18 May 1762, Elizabeth Smith, widow of Hezekiah Smith.

- b. July 1713, Lexington, Middlesex Co., Mass.  
bap 26 July 1713
- m. 1st--21 January 1734, Lexington, **Jane Bowman**, daughter of **Nathaniel and Anna (Barnard) Bowman**
  - b. 1713
  - d. 5 May 1761, Lexington
- m. 2nd--18 May 1762, Concord, **Elizabeth (Billings) Smith**, widow of **Hezekiah Smith** of Lexington
  - d. 11 June 1768, Lexington
- d. 13 June 1768, Lexington



Here lies the  
Remains of Deacon  
James Brown, who  
Departed this Life  
June 11<sup>th</sup> 1768.  
In the 55<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his Age.



Here lyes Buried the  
Body of Mrs Jane Brown  
wife of Deacon James Brown  
of Lexington who departed  
this Life May the 5<sup>th</sup>,  
A D 1761 in the 48<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

The wise, the Just, the pious and y<sup>c</sup> Brave  
Live in their Deaths and flourish from y<sup>c</sup>  
Grave  
Grain hid in earth, repays the Peasant's Care  
And Evening Suns but set to rise more fair.

---

<sup>6</sup>Middlesex County, Massachusetts p 1809  
Watertown, Mass. by Henry Bond--2nd Edition. p 146  
<sup>7</sup>See Bowman Ancestry

Children of James and Jane (Bowman) Brown:

1. Mary Brown

b. 13 August 1735, Lexington

m. 3 September 1753, Sam Thatcher, son of Ebenezer and Susanna (Spring) Thatcher of Watertown, Massachusetts

2 Francis Brown

Francis Brown and his wife were admitted to the church 24 November 1765. He was one of Capt. Parker's company on the morning of 19 April 1775. When the enemy were returning from Concord, they were met again by Capt. Parker's company in Lincoln, where Francis Brown received a very severe wound. A ball entered his cheek, passed under his ear, and lodged in the back part of his neck. It was extracted the following year.

b. 27 January 1738, Lexington

d. 21 April 1800

3. **Joseph Brown**

4. James Brown, Jr.

b. 3 January 1744, Lexington

d. 22 January 1749

#### IV. REV. JOSEPH BROWN <sup>8 9 10</sup> ( James, Joseph, John)

Rev. Joseph Brown, son of James and Jane (Bowman) Brown, was born in Lexington, Massachusetts, 14 April 1741, and was graduated at Harvard College in 1763. He was a class mate in college with Josiah Quincy, Josh Upham, Samson Salter Blowers, Timothy Pickering and Caleb Gannett. He received his Masters degree at Harvard in 1766. He married 7 May 1765, Sarah Smith, daughter of Hezekiah and Elizabeth (Billings) Smith. He was admitted to full communion in the church 6 May 1764 and dismissed to the church at Winchendon, Massachusetts where he was ordained and installed as minister in April 1766 succeeding the Rev. Daniel Stimson. He was a preacher of ability and for thirty years was the beloved and honored pastor of this church. But when age began to creep up on him a faction arose in the church against him, resulting finally in his dismissal, 3 September 1799 by an ecclesiastical council which exonerated him from any real blame.



*The "Parsonage," built for Reverend Joseph Brown*

During Mr. Brown's pastorate a new meeting house, was built, dedicated 1 January 1793. Mr. Brown preached a memorial sermon in 1799 on the occasion of Washington's death. It was printed and some copies have been preserved, while the original manuscript is in the possession of his descendants. He removed to Windsor county, Vermont, about 1800, and supplied the pulpit at Springfield, and also at Guilford. He died in 1810 at the home of his son-in-law in Windsor, Vermont.

One of the most controversial events in the two hundred year history of the town of Winchendon was the dismissal in 1799 of Rev. Joseph Brown, after thirty years of service. The causes of the dissatisfaction of the people with him are mostly obscured, but are said to

have been mainly those "such as grow out of a hasty temper and imprudent speech." The whole community was divided into two hostile sections. The majority of the church sympathized with its minister while the majority of the town opposed him. Traditional gossip of old times gives a more romantic version of the story. It appears that "a prominent actor in the scenes" had at one time been courting a daughter of the minister, "but finding one possessed of greater charms, in the person of a daughter of a leading member of the parish" the young man deserted the minister's daughter for the other woman. According to tradition, "this was the egg, which in after years was hatched, and became the source of alienation, finally involving the whole town in a violent quarrel." Whatever the cause, the controversy went forward and soon made its way into the official records of the town. When Rev. Brown was dismissed, it is said he took with him all the records of the church. All efforts to induce him to surrender these documents were never successful, the history of the church from its foundation in 1762 to 1799 is almost a blank.<sup>11</sup>

<sup>8</sup>Watertown, Mass. by Henry Bond, 2nd Edition p. 146

<sup>9</sup>History of Winchendon by Marvin p 163-174, 275, 276, 821, 823

<sup>10</sup>Town of Lexington, to Jan 1898 p 149

<sup>11</sup>Winchendon Years by Lois Stevenson Greenwood p 12,13

- b. 14 April 1741, Lexington
- m 1<sup>st</sup> Elizabeth Wellington<sup>12</sup>, daughter of Ebenezer and Deliverance (Bond) Wellington of Lexington, Massachusetts
- m. 2<sup>nd</sup> 7 May 1765, **Sarah Smith** daughter of **Hezekiah and Elizabeth (Billings) Smith<sup>13</sup> of Lexington<sup>14</sup>**
  - b. 28 March 1746
- d. 1810, Windsor, Windsor Co., Vermont

Children of Rev. Joseph and Sarah (Smith) Brown;

1. Elizabeth Brown
  - b. 20 July 1765
  - bap 23 June 1766, Lexington, Middlesex Co., Mass.
  - d. 28 August 1775, Lexington
2. Jane Brown
  - b. 27 February 1767, Lexington
3. Joseph Brown Jr.
  - b. 26 November 1768, Lexington
  - d. abt 1840, Cavendish, Windsor Co., Vermont
4. James Brown
  - b. 24 April 1771, Lexington, Worcester Co., Mass
  - d. 4 May 1771, Winchendon
5. James Brown
  - b. 13 November 1772, Winchendon
  - d. 18 August 1775, Winchendon
6. Sarah Brown
  - b. 5 January 1775, Winchendon
7. Mary Brown
  - b. 19 May 1778, Winchendon
8. John Brown
  - b. 22 February 1780, Winchendon
9. **Amos Smith Brown**

---

<sup>12</sup> History of Lexington, Mass., L6, Vol 2

<sup>13</sup> See Billings Ancestry

<sup>14</sup>See Smith Ancestry

## V. AMOS SMITH BROWN

(Joseph, James, Joseph, John)

Amos Smith Brown was born July 1782 in Winchendon, Worcester Co., Massachusetts. He was the son of Rev. Joseph Brown and Sarah (Smith) Brown. In "The Official History of Guilford, Vermont," it refers to a potash and pearlash works built on land of Joseph Bullock about 1780, which was sold several times until 1803 when Amos Brown bought it. That same year he mortgaged it to John Richardson, who obtained possession of the property by foreclosure. January 18, 1804 he married Elizabeth Bullock daughter of William Bullock and Miriam (Whitney) Bullock. Ten children were born to Amos and Elizabeth. The family resided in Essex, Chittendon County, Vermont from 1812, and possibly earlier, until at least April of 1832. It appears they moved to New York some time between that date and 1835, because early in the fall of that year a party of about 25 persons, all from Monroe Co., New York started out for the purpose of making a settlement on property that Rev. Jonathan N. Hinckley and Barnard M. Howard had purchased and erected the walls of a log cabin, when they had visited the region now known as Breedsville, Van Buren County, Michigan. They journeyed via the Erie Canal to Buffalo, then by Lake Erie to Detroit. In the latter city they bought an ox-team and wagon. On their wagon they loaded their household goods and the small children, and then with the major portion of their number on foot, set out via the Territorial road for Paw Paw. It occupied two days to cut out roads and make their way from the settlement to the cabin waiting for them on the banks of the outlet. Here all arrived safely, October 1, 1835, and here began the first settlement of any importance in the northern half of Van Buren County.

This party of emigrants included Amos Smith Brown, his wife, Elizabeth and five of their children; Sarah S., Amos S. Jr., Wells G., Minerva, and Jesse R. Harriette M. the youngest child had died before they left Essex and Edwin, Louisa, Luman and Amasa Merriman, who was a practicing physician in Sheldon, remained in Vermont. Luman, at a later period followed the family to Michigan, entered the army, was wounded at the battle of Pittsburgh Landing, and died from its effects. The unfinished cabin was soon made in a hospitable condition. The next house was for the Brown family, which was followed by another. These three houses sheltered the colonists during the first winter. For the next few years more emigrants arrived and more houses erected. In 1838 the first tannery was constructed and the first school house was built. For several years the early residents procured their mail at Paw Paw. Upon the establishment of the Breedsville office, Amos Brown became the first postmaster, and Jesse R. Brown carried the first mail between Breedsville and Paw Paw. The assessment-roll for the year 1839 for the townships of South Haven shows Amos owned 160 acres of land and the aggregate of his real and personal estate was \$765. Elizabeth died 15 August 1839 and Amos remarried Hannah Barber 24 March 1842. He and the three younger boys, Amos, Jr., Wells G., and Jesse R., continued the working of the family farm until his death, 31 September 1843, at which time the boys formed a copartnership.

b. July 1782, Winchendon, Worcester Co., Massachusetts

m. 1st--18 January 1804, Guilford, Windham Co, Vermont, **Elizabeth Bullock**<sup>15</sup>, daughter of **William and Miriam (Whitney)**<sup>16</sup> **Bullock**<sup>17</sup>

b. 1 May 1785, Guilford, Vermont

d. 15 August 1839, Breedsville Michigan

m. 2nd--24 March 1842, Breedsville, Hannah Barber

d. 31 September 1843, Breedsville, Van Buren Co., Michigan

---

<sup>15</sup>Amos Smith Brown & Elizabeth Bullock--Marriage Certificate

<sup>16</sup>See Whitney Ancestry

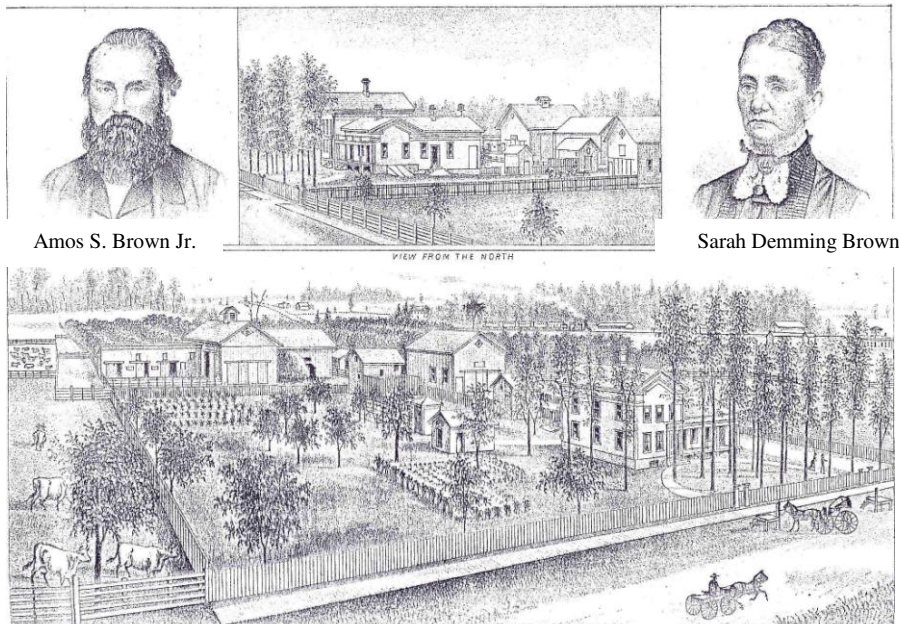
<sup>17</sup>See Bullock Ancestry

Children of Amos and Elizabeth (Bullock) Brown;

1. Edwin Brown
  - b. 21 October 1804
  - d. 27 July 1863, Richmond, Chittendon Co. Vermont
2. Louisa Brown
  - b. 2 February 1807
  - m. -----Boyington
    - d. Ogdensburgh, St. Lawrence Co., New York
  - d. 21 October 1864
3. Luman Brown
  - b. 22 May 1809, Canada
  - d. 6 April 1863, Battle of Pittsburgh Landing, Hardin Co., Tennessee
4. **Amasa Merriman Brown**
5. Sarah S. Brown<sup>18</sup>
  - b. 6 April 1816, Vermont
  - m. 1834, Myron Hoskins
  - ch. (4)
  - d. 14 June 1903, Paw Paw, Van Buren Co., Michigan, bur Branch Co. Cemetery
6. Amos Smith Brown, Jr.<sup>19</sup>

Amos Smith Brown, Jr. was a representative from Van Buren county, Michigan in 1867. He settled in Michigan in 1835 at the present village of Breedsville. Van Buren county, occupies the farm which was his 1st Michigan home. Commencing life with little but industry and superior financial ability, he accumulated a large property, being alike successful in farming lumbering and milling. He aided liberally in all public improvements, and never forgot the needy. He was for 25 years supervisor of the town of Columbia. In politics a Republican.

- b. 2 December 1818, Essex, Chittendon Co., Vermont
- m. 1860, Avon, Livingston Co., N.Y., Sarah Deming, daughter of Rosewell and Mariann U. (Boughton) Deming
- ch. Sarah E, Henry A, Ella C, Amos S. (3) d. 3 August 1869
- d. 4 September 1872, St. Paul, Minnesota, where he had gone for his health



Residence of Amos S. Brown, Jr., Breedsville, VanBuren Co., Mich.

<sup>18</sup>Sarah S. Brown Hoskins; Death Certificate from Lansing Michigan

<sup>19</sup>Amos Smith Brown, Jr.; Michigan Heritage; Vol 5, 6, p84

7. Wells G. Brown
  - Built grist mill in Breedsville; hiway commissioner 1868. school inspector 1870.
  - b. 1 April 1821, Essex, Vermont
  - m. 4 August 1845, Elizabeth Ann Barber
    - b. 1828
    - d. 14 Feb 1904
  - ch Wells, Jr.
    - d. 2 September 1879, Michigan
8. Jesse R. Brown
  - b. 12 February 1825, Essex, Vermont
  - ch. Libbie Mae, Jesse Dell, Charles S., George A.
    - d. 23 December 1868, Michigan
9. Susan Minerva Brown
  - Teacher in Breedsville about 1852
  - b. 4 December 1827, Essex, Vermont
  - m. ----- Robinson
    - d. 22 September 1888, Cold Water, Branch Co., Michigan
10. Harriette M. Brown
  - b. 9 May 1830, Essex, Vermont
  - d. 14 April 1832, Essex, Vermont



**AMOS SMITH BROWN** <sup>20</sup>  
**CHRONOLOGY--1782 to 1843**

- 1782 **Amos Smith Brown** born 14 July 1782, Winchendon, Massachusetts  
1803 Bought potash works in Guilford, Mortgaged and lost by foreclosure.  
1804 Married: 18 January, **Elizabeth Bullock**, Guilford  
    1st child: Edwin born 21 October 1804, Richmond, Chittendon Co. Vermont  
1807 2nd child: Louisa born 4 February  
1809 3rd child: Luman (Lunan) born 22 May, 1809, Canada  
1810 Census: Johnson, Franklin Co., Vermont  
1812 4th child: **Amasa Merriman** born 22 June 1812, Stanstead Co, Quebec, Canada  
1816 5th child: Sarah S. born 6 April, Essex, Chittendon Co., VT  
    Bought farm owned by James Pelton  
1818 6th child: Amos Smith, Jr. born 2 December, Essex, Chittendon Co., Vermont  
1821 7th child: Wells G. born 1 April, Essex, Chittendon Co., Vermont  
1824 Sold land in Essex to Daniel Booth  
1825 8th child: Jesse R. born 12 February, Essex, Chittendon Co., Vermont  
1827 9th child: Susan Minerva born 4 December, Essex, Chittendon Co., Vermont  
1830 10th child: Harriette M. born 9 May, Essex, Chittendon Co., Vermont  
    Michigan Territory Petitioner  
1832 10th child: Harriette M. died 14 April, Essex. Chittendon Co., Vermont  
1833 Bought land in Milton, Vt., Chittendon Co. from Azor Roscoe  
1834 Michigan Territory Petitioner  
1835 Ogdensburg, St. Lawrence Co., New York  
    Monroe Co., New York  
1836 Paw Paw, Michigan  
1839 1st wife, **Elizabeth (Bullock) Brown** died 15 August, Breedsville, Van Buren Co., Michigan  
1840 Census: South Haven, Van Buren Co., Michigan  
1842 Married 2nd: Hannah Barber 24 March 1842, Breedsville  
1843 **Amos Smith Brown, Sr.** died 31 September, Breedsville, Van Buren Co., Michigan

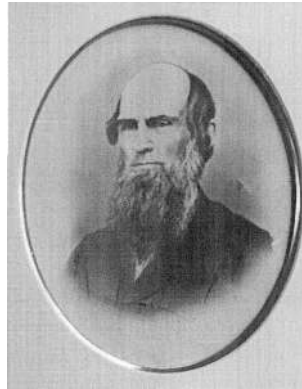
---

<sup>20</sup>Elizabeth Bullock, birth certificate  
Marriage certificate for Amos and Elizabeth  
History of Berrien and Van Buren Counties, Mich. p 433  
Amos S. Jr., Michigan Heritage, Vol 5/6 p 84

## VI. AMASA MERRIMAN BROWN <sup>21</sup>

(Amos, Joseph, James, Joseph, John)

Amasa Merriman Brown was born 22 June 1812 in Stanestad County, Quebec, Canada. He was the fourth child of Amos Smith Brown and Elizabeth (Bullock) Brown. He got his early education in the log schoolhouse in Essex and went on to graduate from Dartmouth College of Medicine in 1839. In 1840 he settled in Sheldon, Franklin County to practice as a physician and surgeon and on the 21st of November 1841, married Abby Keith, the daughter of Oliver Allen Keith and Martha (Brooks) Keith. Amasa Brown was one of three doctors in Franklin county to examine troops for the Civil War and also one of the original incorporators of the St. Albans Hospital. He was elected Town Clerk in



Amasa Merriman



Abby (Keith) Brown

1849, and acted in the position for forty consecutive years. He represented Sheldon in the General Assembly in 1854 and again in 1855. At various times he served as Selectman and Lister. He also practiced medicine in Sheldon for forty years; in later years with his son Edwin Merriman Brown until his death 5 June 1885.

Amasa Merriman and Abby had five children; Sarah Elizabeth, Oliver Keith, Martha Caroline, Edwin Merriman, and Alfred Keith. Abby<sup>22</sup> wrote in her many journals over the years of the busy life she and Amasa Merriman led. He was away a great deal of the time caring for his patients in Sheldon and in the surrounding communities, no matter what the weather or time of day or night. Abby was at home taking care of the children and household chores and social obligations. It was a busy time.

- b. 22 June 1812, Stanstead, Quebec, Canada
- m. 21 November 1841, Sheldon, Vermont, **Abby Keith**<sup>23</sup>, daughter of **Oliver Allen** and **Martha (Brooks)**<sup>24</sup> **Keith**<sup>25</sup>
  - b. 11 June 1820, Sheldon, Vermont
  - d. 21 June 1912, Sheldon, bur Sheldon Cemetery
- d. 5 June 1885, Sheldon, bur Sheldon Cemetery

Children of Amasa and Abby (Keith) Brown;

- 1. Sarah Elizabeth Brown
  - b. 15 February 1843, Sheldon, Vermont
  - m. 27 September 1865, Sheldon, Samuel B. Green
  - d. November 1920, Sheldon
- ch. Caroline Brooks
  - b. 8 August 1866, Sheldon
  - d. 15 February 1898, Clifton Springs, Ontario Co., New York



<sup>21</sup>Sheldon, Vermont by D H Ashton p 158

<sup>22</sup> Vt Historical Society Library

<sup>23</sup> Abby's Journal

<sup>24</sup>See Brooks Ancestry

<sup>25</sup>See Keith Ancestry

2. Oliver Keith Brown

Oliver Keith Brown was a dealer in staple and fancy goods, paper hangings, and boots and shoes on Merchants Row on Canada Street in Swanton, Vermont.

b. 28 July 1845, Sheldon, Vermont

m. 1st-- 26 March 1865, Juliette Gould, Willsboro, Essex Co., New York

d. 22 September 1875, Swanton, Vt.

ch. George Merriman, Julian Gould

m. 2nd-- 25 October 1876, Swanton, Vt. Ida Elizabeth Brown

d. 27 April 1914, Swanton, Vt.

ch. Alice Cary, Edith May, Frank Herbert, Clara Lillian, Howard Porter

d. 12 September 1924, Swanton, Vermont

3. Martha Caroline Brown

b. 22 January 1850, Sheldon. Vermont

m. 29 October 1872, Charles Henry Rowley, Sheldon, Vermont

ch. Arthur Brooks, Alfred Merriman, George Henry, Ruth Comfort

d. 1936

4. Edwin Merriman Brown<sup>26</sup>

Edwin Merriman Brown, son of Amasa and Abby (Keith) Brown was born in Sheldon December 5, 1855. He attended the Sheldon schools, then graduated from Burr and Burton Seminary of Manchester, Vermont in 1875. He graduated from the University of Vermont Medical College in 1879. For two years he practiced medicine in East Berkshire. He came to Sheldon in 1881 where he continued in medicine the rest of his life. On October 6, 1881 Dr. E.M. Brown married Fannie Comings of East Berkshire. In 1885 he succeeded his father as Town Clerk of Sheldon and acted in that capacity fifty-two years, and as a doctor for the same length of time. Other activities which were a big part of Dr. Brown's daily life were; Superintendent of School, Library Trustee, Health Officer and in 1890 he represented Sheldon in the General Assembly. In the General Assembly he served on the Education and Insane Committee. In 1894 he was chosen Senator from Franklin County and acted as chairman of the Committee on Claims. He was a member of the committee on State's Prison and the joint committee on public health. He was chosen as a delegate to the National Republican Convention in 1900. He served a second time as Senator in 1902. He was a member of the County, State and National Medical Associations, a member of the U.S. Pension Examiner's Board for Franklin County, a Director of the St. Albans Hospital and a member of the Consulting Staff. He acted as a Director of the Enosburg Falls Savings Bank and Trust Company. Dr. Brown didn't have time to be an active farmer but he owned two farms in Sheldon. One might say that the Brown family has made medical services a tradition; his father, Dr. Amasa Merriman Brown, two sons-in-law, three grandsons, and a nephew, Dr. Amasa Merriman Brown, were doctors. Two granddaughters were nurses. Dr. Edwin Merriman Brown died in 1935. Fanny (Comings) Brown died in 1941.



b. 5 December 1855, Sheldon, Vermont

m. 1st--6 October 1881, East Berkshire, Vermont, Fannie L. Comings

b. 1859

d. 1941, bur Sheldon Cemetery

ch. Fred Comings, 1884-1955 m. 21 Sept 1908, Lucy Holmes, d.1918, daughter of E.T. Holmes, Abby Mary, Elizabeth Fletcher, Ruth Helen

d. 3 February 1935, Sheldon, bur Sheldon Cemetery

5. Alfred Keith Brown

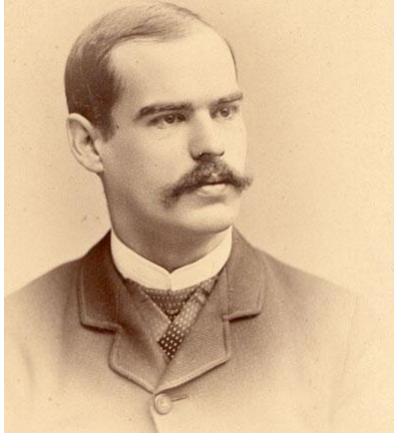
---

<sup>26</sup>Sheldon, Vermont by D H Ashton p 158-159

## VII. ALFRED KEITH BROWN <sup>27 28</sup>

(Amasa, Amos, Joseph, James, Joseph, John)

Alfred Keith Brown was born 14 May 1858 in Sheldon, Vermont, the son of Amasa Merriman Brown and Abigail Keith. He married Ellen Julia Smith 20 November 1882 in East Berkshire, Franklin Co, Vermont. She was born 11 July 1858, the daughter of Joseph Perkins and Ellen M. (Austin) Smith. Alfred was educated in the common schools, and at the famous Burr & Burton Seminary at Manchester, Vt., graduating from there in 1876. He then entered Dartmouth College, but was compelled by sickness to leave at the



Alfred Keith Brown



Ellen Julia (Smith) Brown

end of his first year. After that he spent a year in Wisconsin, but in 1880 entered the Law Department of the University of Michigan, and remained there one year. He then returned to Vermont and his native town, and began a course of law study with Counselor Charles P. Hogan, and was admitted to practice at the September term in 1882. In the fall of the same year he was chosen Assistant Secretary of the Senate, and re-elected in 1884. In January, 1883, he commenced practice at Richford, in partnership with Colonel E. H. Powell. In 1888 he was elected state's attorney, and re-elected in the fall of 1890.

Alfred Keith and Ellen (Smith) Brown lived in Richford, Vermont in a large corner house by the bridge on Main Street on the left side of the street by the Commings furniture mill. This is evidently where their children were born. This house is still standing (1976). It was sold after he died 21 November 1896. Ellen moved up on the hill to a duplex near the Episcopal Church. They lived on the 2nd floor. After the children were grown Ellen moved to the house diagonally across the street and two houses down from the I.B. Hawley house on South Main. Ellen (or Nellie, as she was called) was the librarian in Richford for many years and worked hard to give her four sons college educations--two lawyers, a successful businessman, and a doctor. She died in Richford February 18, 1949. They are buried in the Hillside Cemetery in Richford.<sup>29</sup>

b. 14 May 1858, Sheldon, Vermont

m. 20 November 1882, East Berkshire, Vermont, **Ellen (Nellie) Julia Smith**, daughter of **Joseph Perkins and Ellen (Austin) Smith**<sup>30</sup>

b. 11 July 1858, East Berkshire, Vermont

d. 18 February 1949, Richford, bur Hillside Cemetery

d. 21 November 1896, Richford, bur Hillside Cemetery



<sup>27</sup>History of Franklin & Grand Isle Counties, Vt. by Lewis Cass Aldrich

<sup>28</sup>Legislative Directory for 1884

<sup>29</sup>Interview with Elizabeth Hawley Brown, 26 October 1976

<sup>30</sup>See Smith Ancestry

Children of Alfred and Ellen (Smith) Brown;

1. Amasa Merriman Brown

b. 26 November 1883

m. 26 June 1911, Salamanca, Cattaraugus Co., New York, Inez Catherine Wicks

d. 3 December 1929, Richford, Vt.

d. 30 December 1929, Gloversville, Fulton co., New York



Dr. Amasa Merriman Brown



Catharine (Wicks) Brown

Children of Amasa and Inez Wicks)Brown;

1. Nedra M. Brown

b. 18 November 1921

m. Unmarried

2. Carol DeNike Brown

b. 15 January 1924, Gloversville, New York

m. 29 December 1943, New York, Robert C. Lockwood

ch. Tana Wicks, Robin Clare, Arthur Newman, George Keith, Ellen, Amy, Timothy James



2. Alfred Keith Brown (2)

b. 19 February 1886, Richford, Vermont

d. 21 February 1886, bur Hillside Cemetery

3. **Rockwood Smith Brown**



#### 4. Donald Rugg Brown

Donald Rugg Brown, born 1 June 1890 in Richford, Vermont to Alfred and Ellen Julia (Smith) Brown, was married to Helen Shattuck (born 11 August, 1892, died 6 December 1966). He was a clerk and treasurer for the city of Richford and a member and vestryman of St. Ann's Episcopal Church. He was listed in Who's Who in America; was director of Richford Savings Bank, a member of the Milk Board of Vermont, Assistant Judge of Franklin County, Vermont and a member of Missisquoi Lodge 9, F & AM, in Richford. He was a winter resident of St. Petersburg, Florida where he died 29 December 1965. He was buried in Richford, Vermont.



- b. 1 June 1890, Richford, Vermont
- m. 28 September 1915, Richford, Vermont, Helen Margaret Shattuck, daughter of Ernest and Olive (Kendall) Shattuck
  - b. 11 August, 1892
  - d. 1966, bur Hillside Cemetery
- d. 29 December 1965, St. Petersburg, Pinellas Co., Florida, bur Hillside Cemetery, Richford



#### Children of Donald and Helen (Shattuck) Brown;

1. Ernest Shattuck Brown  
Attended Becker College, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was a staff sargent in the Lightening Division in WW2 and killed at the Battle of the Bulge, Germany. He was buried at Pine Lawn National Cemetery, Long Island, N. Y.
  - b. 6 November 1917, Richford, Vermont
  - m. Margaret Litchfield, 25 April 1942, Worcester, Mass.
  - ch. Barbara Elizabeth, Susan Margaret
  - d. 16 December 1944
2. Amasa Merriman Brown
  - b. 14 July, Richford, Vermont
  - m. unmarried
  - d. 17 April 1943
3. Olive Jacqueline Elizabeth Brown  
Attended Becker College, Worcester, Massachusetts
  - b. 22 July, Richford, Vermont
  - m. Paul Gleisner Morse, 26 August 1945, Richford, Vermont
    - b. Abilene, Kansas, graduate of University of Kansas Engineering School in 1940
  - Ch .Suzanne Shattuck, Donald Gleisner, Patricia Kendall
  - d. 6 December 1966, Salt Lake City, Utah



5. Robert Keith Brown

Robert Keith Brown received his law degree from the University of Montana in 1922

b. 29 March 1897, Richford, Vermont

m. 17 April 1927, Montgomery, Alabama, Hazel Virginia Overton

d. 20 December 1966, Northampton, Hampshire Co.,  
Massachusetts



Children of Robert and Hazel Overton Brown,

1. Robert Keith Brown, Jr002E

Robert Keith Brown, Jr. was a graduate of University of Vermont in 1956 and received his Medical degree there in 1960 and was a resident in Pathology at Hartford General Hospital. He was married 13 June 1959 in First Presbyterian Church, Glen Falls, N.Y. to Marcia Lockwood Beals the daughter of John Edgar Lockwood Jr. and Gladys Louise Victoria (Shogren) Beals, Providence, Rhode Island. She was a graduate of University of Vermont in 1959.

b. 13 February 1935, St. Albans, Franklin Co., Vermont

m. 13 June 1959, Glen Falls, Warren Co, New York, Marcia Lockwood Beals

b. 23 June 1937



Children of Robert and Marcia (Beals) Brown;

1. Geoffrey Keith Brown

b. 21 September 1962, Hartford, Connecticut

2. Christofer Lockwood Brown

b. 13 March 1969, Lenox, Massachusetts

## ROCKWOOD SMITH BROWN<sup>31</sup>

(Alfred, Amasa, Amos, Joseph, James, Joseph, John)

**Rockwood Smith Brown** was born February 12, 1887 in Richford, Franklin County, Vermont, the son of **Alfred Keith Brown** and **Ellen (Nellie) Julia (Smith) Brown**. He was married 8 October 1913 in Richford, Vermont to **Elizabeth C. Hawley**, daughter of **Israel Bulkley and Ruby (Corliss) Hawley**. His father was a lawyer who practiced in Richford and Rockwood grew up wanting to follow in his footsteps. Rockwood had four brothers: Amasa Merriman, Donald Rugg, Robert Keith, and a younger brother, Alfred Keith who died in infancy. He was born in a large corner house on Main Street near the bridge and Commings furniture mill. The house was sold after Alfred Keith Brown's death in 1896 and was still standing in 1976. His mother, Ellen (Smith) Brown moved up on the hill to a duplex near the Episcopal Church at Town House Hill and Church Streets. They lived on the 2nd floor. After her children were grown, Ellen moved to South Main Street in a house diagonally across and 2 houses down from the I.B. Hawley house where she died in 1949.



Rockwood Smith Brown



Elizabeth Hawley

Rockwood lived with Samuel B. Green and Caroline (Hoar) Green when he was a student at the University of Vermont in Burlington. He graduated from the University of Michigan Law School in 1911. After graduation, Rockwood and his college friend O. K. Grimstad were planning to go to Seattle to open a law office but their money ran out when they reached Montana. They considered opening an office in Roundup first, but then decided they liked Billings better. Mr. Langworthy, President of the Montana National Bank loaned them \$200 to open an office on the top floor of the Acme Building. Rockwood returned to Richford to marry Elizabeth Hawley in October 1913. After a fire in the Acme Building caused the loss of many law books and papers, Rockwood and his partner, known as "Grim", moved to the Montana Electric building where their offices remained for many years. Eventually they moved to the Montana National Bank Building and after OK Grimstad's death the offices were enlarged and other lawyers were taken into the firm. Wyo Ben Products was started in 1931 after Rockwood succeeded Western Clay Products Co. It was incorporated on 30 October 1963. His eldest son, Keith Brown was elected as President, R. E. Dansby, Jr. as Vice President, and Rockwood Brown, Rockwood's youngest son, as Secretary. (Note: See "Wyo-Ben and its History of Creation" by Neal Hawley Brown").



Rockwood died March 5 1956 while on an extended vacation in Fort Meyers, Florida. The members of the Yellowstone County Bar Association adopted a special resolution in his memory and reviewed his life as follows: "He was a man of high intelligence. He had a keen analytical mind and was a skilled attorney and counselor. He excelled in corporation and business law, but was skillful in all branches of the law. He was a devoted husband and father. He had a genial, friendly and likeable personality. He had a host of friends and was well liked by all his associates and enjoyed the respect and friendship of judges and of fellow attorneys. His abilities will be greatly missed by his clients and associates and his many friends will miss his serene and happy companionship. Therefore, be it resolved that this bar association extend to his wife and children our heartfelt sympathy and that in testimony of our respect and regard for him may a copy of this resolution be spread upon the minutes of this association, the minutes of the 13<sup>th</sup> Judicial District of the State of Montana and be given to his family."

<sup>31</sup>Interview with Elizabeth Hawley Brown, 26 October 1976



Rockwood Smith Brown

b. 12 February 1887, Richford, Vermont

m. 8 October 1913, Richford, Vermont, **Elizabeth C. Hawley**<sup>32</sup>, daughter of **Israel Bulkley and Ruby (Corliss) Hawley**

b. 27 October 1886, Richford, Vermont

d. 20 May 1989, Billings, Yellowstone Co., Montana

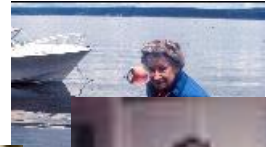
d. 5 March 1956, Fort Myers, Lee Co., Florida



**Rockwood Smith Brown**



**Elizabeth (Hawley) Brown**



---

<sup>32</sup> See Hawley Ancestry

Children of Rockwood and Elizabeth (Hawley) Brown:

1. **Barbara Nell Brown**
2. Alfred Keith Brown

Alfred Keith Brown was born in Billings, 26 March 1917. He was raised and educated in Billings and graduated from the University of Vermont and attended law school at the University of Michigan. He returned to Billings prior to serving in World War II with the U.S. Army Air Corps in Italy. Following his honorable discharge he operated the family owned ranch near Custer,



Alfred Keith Brown



June (Gadde) Brown

Montana until 1948 when he started Concrete Products Co., Inc., a concrete building block business of which he was president until he turned it over to his brother Neal. previous to founding Wyo-Ben Inc., a bentonite mining business of which he was president until his death, 7 February 1994.

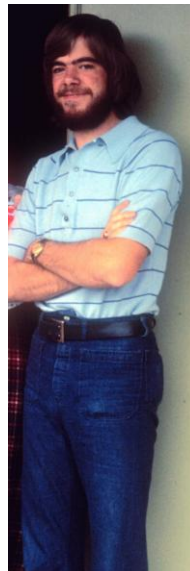
He married 15 July 1948, Elizabeth June Gadde, daughter of Richard A. Gadde and Alice (MacWilliams) Gadde of Bemidji, Minnesota. He was active in the Billings firm, Inland Supply Co. Inc, a Montana Corporation engaged in the wholesale petroleum products line, was a member of Billings Rotary Club, Hilands Country Club, Al Bedoo Shrine, a life member of the Elks and a Free Mason. He was also a founder and the first president of the Bentonite Producers Association. He was very interested in astronomy and shared his interest with many Boy Scouts so that they could acquire their merit badges in astronomy. Keith had a keen creative mind and a great sense of humor which he constantly used to benefit others. Keith was very active in his church, St. Andrew Presbyterian Church, and also Rocky Mountain College where he was on the board of trustees for many years.

- b. 26 March 1917, Billings, Montana
- m. 15 July 1948, Bemidji, Minnesota, Elizabeth June Gadde, daughter of Richard A. and Alice (MacWilliams) Gadde
  - b. 8 June 1924, Bemidji, Minnesota
  - d. 6 February 1994, Billings



Children of Keith and June (Gadde) Brown;

1. Richard Keith Brown  
b. 15 April 1949, Billings, Montana
2. David Stewart Brown  
b. 13 February 1952, Billings, Montana  
m. 15 June 1980, Olympia, Thurston, Washington, Jinx Joy La Belle,  
daughter of Joy and Carly La Belle  
ch. Breeze Carly June, Ariel La Belle, Bryce David
3. Barbara Ann Brown  
b. 29 May 1957, Billings, Montana  
m. 14 September 1985, Billings, Mark Steven Harris son of Richard Harris of  
Seattle, Washington  
ch. Andrew Keith, Peter Richard, Christian Mark



3. Neal Hawley Brown

Neal Hawley Brown, was born in Billings, Montana on 23 May 1924 and married 8 April 1944 in Providence, Rhode Island to Dorothy Irene Quinlan, daughter of John and Catherine Irene (McKenna) Quinlan. After serving in the armed forces during World War II he resided in Providence, Rhode Island where he was engaged in the television maintenance line as an employee of a Providence firm. In 1956 he returned to



Neal Hawley Brown



Dorothy (Quinlan)

Billings and became a partner in Wyo-Ben Products, Inc. until 30 October 1963 when he became involved in the family business of Concrete Products Co..

He then started his own fiberglass business., Poly Fiber Inc. He was also an inventor with two pending patents. Neal loved Billings and the Montana outdoors , especially fishing. He enjoyed welding and making decorative objects of all kinds. He was a member of the Knights of Columbus, Hilands Golf Club, Kiwanis Club and St. Thomas The Apostle Church. Family was very important to Neal and he enjoyed his many friends. He died of ALS, 21 October 2002 and was buried in Holy Cross Cemetery in Billings.

- b. 23 May 1924, Billings
- m. 8 April 1944, Providence, Rhode Island, Dorothy Irene Quinlan, daughter of John and Catherine Irene (McKenna) Quinlan
  - b. 30 April 1923, Providence
  - d. 10 July 1996, Billings
- d. 21 October 2002, Billings

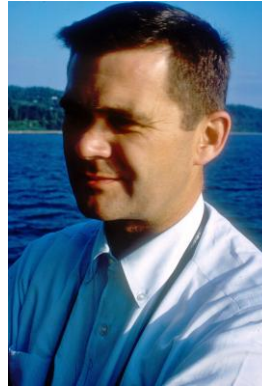
Children of Neal and Dorothy (Quinlan) Brown;

- 1. Dorothy Irene Brown
  - b. 28 August 1948, Providence, Rhode Island
  - m. 22 December 1972, Billings, Douglas Franklin Long of Detroit
  - ch. Stephanie, Gillian, Alexander, Elizabeth Hawley



4. Rockwood Brown , Jr.

Rockwood Brown, Jr. was born in Billings, Montana, 3 May 1928. He was married 19 March 1951 in Missoula, Montana to Marilyn Ann Alguire daughter of John Clinton Alguire and Edna (Woods) Alguire. He received a bachelor's degree in 1950 and a J.D. degree in 1952 from the University of Montana. During World War II he served in the U.S. Air Force Advocate General's office from 1952-1954. Since 1954 he has been an attorney with the firm of Anderson, Brown, Gerbase, Cebull and Jones and received the prestigious William H. Jameson Award from the Montana Bar Association, which recognized him as one of Montana's finest lawyers. He is a member of the Rocky Mountain Mineral Law Foundation; has served as president of the Yellowstone County Bar Association; and as chairman of the Commission on Practice of the Supreme Court of Montana. He was also an officer of Inland Supply Co and Concrete Productas Co. Inc. He holds the position of Senior Vice President – Legal of Wyo-Ben, Inc. (1995).



**Rockwood Brown**



**Marilyn (Alguire) Brown**



An article from the Rocky Mountain College newspaper , 12

September, 2002, states:

“An honorary doctor of humane laws degree will be given to Rockwood Brown, a prominent Billings attorney, commuinity leader, and a member of the RMC Board of Trustees for nearly 20 years. He was a critical member of Rocky’s successful “To the Summit” capital campaign, and currently is co-chairman of the board of trustees’ advancement committee. The Keith Brown Business Ethics Scholarship Fund at Rocky honors Rockwood’s brother and helps outstanding Rocky business students attain their educational goals. The Brown family’s latest gift created the Keith Brown Business Ethics Chair at Rocky, currently held by Dr. James McDowell. Brown has had a longtime involvement with the Billings Rotary Club, the YMCA, Deaconess Billings Clinic, the

Billings Symphony, and the Hilands and Petroleum Clubs. He was president of the Billings Kiwanis Club and the Billings Park Board, and is a member of the board of directors of Wyo-Ben, Inc.

“Rocky Brown” has displayed the highest qualities of leadership and ethics throughout a distinguished career in the law,” says RMC Academic Vice President Dr. Susan McDaniel. “He is being honored for his inspired community leadership and dedication to Rocky Mountain College and its students.”

b. 3 May 1928, Billings

m. 19 March 1951, Missoula, Montana, Marilyn Ann Alguire, daughter of John Clinton and Edna (Woods) Alguire

b. 29 May 1930. Beach, North Dakota



Children of Rockwood and Marilyn (Alguire) Brown:

1. Rockwood Scott Brown
  - b. 17 October 1951, Missoula, Montana
  - m. November 1979, Deborah Buckley
  - b. 4 December
  - ch. Loren Buckley, Cody Leigh
2. Holly Christine Brown
  - b. 6 January 1954, Spokane, Washington
3. Julie Ann Brown
  - b. 4 February 1953, Billings, Montana
4. Nancy June Brown
  - b. 1 February 1959, Billings, Montana
  - m. Gary Martin
5. Rebecca Jeanette Brown
  - b. 18 May 1966, Billings, Montana
  - m. Brian Keith Frank, son of Nick and Hilda Frank, 18 October 2003, St Olaf's Church, Roberts, Montana
  - Ch. Rockwood Nicodemus





## Wyo-Ben and Its History of Creation as I Saw It.<sup>33</sup>

By Neal Hawley Brown

Back in the days when my father, Rockwood Brown, Sr., was traveling down to Greybull, Wyoming to see clients, he would look at the scenery now and then to keep from going to sleep at the wheel. Though the area is rather sparse in vegetation it does have a rather beautiful feature that most city people don't recognize and that is the geological uplift structure of the land.



Well one day these events did occur and when he was looking out into the landscape of uplifted geological structure he noticed a light colored material laying upon a rather dark rock layer, so he found a side trail off the highway and proceeded to investigate this phenomena. As he got closer to the uplifted structure he noticed that many of these formations were side by side at an uplifted angle of about 45 degrees facing in an easterly direction and that the light colored material looked rather pure in nature with a granular texture. He got out of his car and picked up a sample of this material then returned to the highway and proceeded on his way to see his client.

When he got back to Billings he packaged up the samples he had acquired and sent them off to the Bureau of Mines in Butte, Montana. He shortly got a return answer to his query about the samples. They informed him that they were a rather pure form of a clay called bentonite which is a swelling clay, meaning it swells up when exposed to water. These particular samples would absorb about seven times their own volume of water which relates to a very pure form of this type of clay. In the past these clays were used for lining irrigation ditches or for the use of drilling mud as a bit lubricant when drilling oil wells.

My father had a very good friend on the Montana Water Board named George Sahenin and when he contacted him, George said they could use a product like this to line the Montana State irrigation ditches which were in very bad repair---and when could he start receiving this material. Dad was rather taken back at the time for he did not realize that he had hit upon a very good thing.

At the time my brother, Keith, had returned from WW2 and had started up a concrete block plant in Billings and was very busy with it, but Dad was rather insistent that Keith try to get down to Wyoming as soon as possible to find a way to bring some of this bentonite to a railroad siding or a place it could be trucked up to the Montana Water Board for use by the State of Montana. Keith reluctantly found the time and followed up on Dad's request a short time later and the Water Board received their bentonite. As it worked out, the mining of the bentonite required further expansion so the first step was to claim as much of this product as could be claimed, to protect his interest. But he could only claim so much land in his own name so he asked all of the members of the family to use their names on the claims so more land could be claimed and they would also be future partners in the corporation as it progressed. He named the company Wyo-Ben Products, derived from Wyoming bentonite as the name implies.

He then proceeded to find further uses for this product and the methods of refining it for that particular use. The concrete block business got to be very competitive and he proceeded to put his efforts into the making of his new company, Wyo-Ben Products, Inc. It was incorporated, 30 October 1963 with authorized capital stock of 5000 shares of common stock. Keith Brown, President, R. E. Dansby, Jr., Vice President, and Rockwood Brown (2), Secretary.



This required him to design and build a larger plant in Greybull, Wyoming, near the claims of bentonite. Keith enjoyed this very much. He was an engineer at heart anyway. You see, when he got out of high school in the '30s he liked to design all kinds of things. He especially liked cars and modernistic streamlining, etc. He liked to draw and many of his ideas were before his time. Basically he wanted to be an engineer but being the oldest son in those days and wanting to go to college, it was usually recognized that he follow in his father's footsteps. Therefore he went to the University of Vermont to study law but upon graduation opted not to

---

<sup>33</sup> Written March 1999

take the Montana State Bar examination to become a lawyer. Then WW2 came and went. After WW2, I spent 12 years in Providence, Rhode Island and had no direct contact with Wyo-Ben during that time although Keith had asked if I could come to Montana to help him with it but I was following an endeavor in the television industry which was just beginning to form and Dorothy did not wish to leave her mother and father in Rhode Island. After her mother passed away we moved to Billings but by that time Wyo-Ben was up and running. I started field work doing claim post survey,

During the time Dad had the ranch at Custer he ran a lot of sheep and grazed them in Ingomar as well as sheared them for wool there. He was in partnership with Sonny Mogelson and some other person I believe, part of that time. While he had the sheep he was going through a very expensive learning curve with the sheep herders. Since he supplied them with all their food and supplies he apparently gave some of them the authority to buy their own goods in the store while he was not present. I remember one herder that bought a years supply of caviar and other expensive canned goods. When Dad got the bill he was very angry and you can be sure, got rid of the sheep herder immediately. While running the ranches I recall similar circumstances with the share croppers he placed there. At the time he would purchase all their machinery, but they would not take care of it. It cost him a bundle! He later required the farmer to purchase his own tools.



The Forsyth ranch was a straight farming arrangement and the share-cropper farmer ran some cattle also. It was on the Forsyth ranch that Dad tried to incorporate some wild turkeys which he had shipped up from Texas, but after about 3 years there was only one male left—the coyotes got the rest. I remember that after WW2 started he brought the old 1928 Packard down there and jacked up the rear end and used it to pump water out of the slue. To my knowledge it is still there. I sure would like to find it for restoration.

Glen Ferguson farmed the ranch. His wife's name was Tear and they had a son named Gene. She was very obese and had a wonderful personality and was the greatest cook you could imagine. During harvest time I still remember having boiled pigs feet that I have not been able to duplicate in all these years. I spent at least one summer there working at the Forsyth ranch and I remember one time I had gone fishing in the river and caught a large channel catfish. As you know, they have to be skinned before you cook them, so I nailed the head to a board and proceeded to skin it with a very large butcher knife. As I was starting to do the job, Tear called me to lunch so I suspended the skinning job and before leaving the nailed fish on the board at my feet, I threw the butcher knife at the board. Unfortunately my right foot was on the board holding the fish and I had not moved it before throwing the knife. The knife went through my shoe right next to my big toe. I reached down and pulled the knife out and then started to bleed like a stuck pig. Must have hit an artery. I hollared to Tear and she came out real excited. I knew about pressure points so applied pressure to my right foot and slowed the bleeding but she went ballistic and called Mom and Dad in Billings and told them they would take me to the Forsyth Hospital and they could meet us there. After it was over I had to return to Billings and that was the end of my summer at the ranch.

Dad started the Gas Co-op and the office was in the front portion of his own law office in the top floor of the First National Bank Bldg. When it finally petered out after the war there were several of the old stations left, so Austin Darkenwald was hired to manage them as cut rate gas stations. I did part time duty on two of them—one in Glendive and the other in Livingston. They were finally sold to the Little Chief Corporation, who eventually sold the properties to the large chains.

There were two El-Campos—one on the east side of town across the street from the front entrance to the Fair Grounds. I used to park cars west of there during fair time. The other one was on the Laurel road just after you passed through the underpass west of Montana Avenue and was called West El-Campo Motel. Louis Day and family worked as caretakers there and also lived in a house in back of the motel. We used to sell fireworks there on Fourth of July just before we went up to our cabins for the summer at 4K Dude Ranch.

As I remember, Dad joined forces with a fellow named Jud Frerry, a private owner and banker from Cut Bank. They used to go into the area of Winnet near Brush Creek to do a lot of wildcat drilling. They threw a lot of money in the holes but never came up with more than an odor of oil. I know because I went on the last one and after they had drilled for a couple of weeks, all they got was—you could smell it, you could taste it, but you could not see it. It had been there at one time but had passed through the zone.



Dad was the First President of the Hilands Golf and County Club. He helped start the Billings Mustang Baseball Club and they built the first ball park on the grounds west of the East El-Campo Motel. He had a 50/50 interest in KBMY Radio station and a 50/50 interest in Roscoe Steel. His interests were far reaching and diversified and for the most part he was successful in most everything he ventured to do.



## Custer Ranch

By Rockwood Brown, (2)  
August 18, 2005.

A long time ago you asked me for a history of the Custer Ranch. I dug up an old abstract of title on the ranch properties, which contains condensed copies of all of the documents of record for the property in the Yellowstone Clerk and Recorders office, dating back to the first insurance of land title by the U.S. Patents. I learned that on March 24 1917, Billings Realty and Development Co. conveyed by Warranty deed to C. O. Grimstad, an unmarried man, all of the farm excepting the easterly portion which was then owned by A.M. Cooley and Margaret Cooley. I've never heard of C.O. Grimstad, but guess he was a brother of Dad's partner, O. K. Gramstad. On May 15 1922, C.O. Grimstad deeded the land to Grimrock Co. Inc. (whose name was subsequently changed to Grimrock Ranch Co. Inc.). Grimrock Ranch was, I believe, owned 50/50 by Dad and O.K. Gramstad. O. K. Grimstad died about 1928 or so. In an apparent settlement with the Grimstad estate, Grimrock Ranch conveyed the farm (not including the Cooley farm) to Rockwood Brown on January 2 1931, Separately, Dad purchased the Cooley farm, lying adjacent to the East of the Grimrock Ranch farm, in August of 1929.

At one time the Crow Indian Reservation boundary ran along the South side of the Yellowstone River, including the farm, Westward to around Livingston. The Crow Reservation was reduced to its present size and location southwest of Billings and Hardin in about the 1870s or early 1880s, I'm guessing. The Cooley farm was originally patented to Mattie Williams and Cora Williams, Crow Indians. In a 1980 condemnation proceeding against the Williams, it is stated that they are "Indians, wards of the government of the United States and are respectively the holders and possessors of Indian Allotments upon the Crow Reservation within the boundaries of Yellowstone County" This seems to indicate that the property was still within the Crow Reservation in 1908, which I don't think is correct. However, at that time the Indians had the status of minor children, with the US government being the guardian .....

Dad picked up a lot of the grazing land across the river in the 1930s as it came up for sale by mortgage companies after they had acquired title by mortgage foreclosure. Those must have been tough times for farmers/ranchers. I note in the abstract Dad couldn't pay the taxes on the farm and let it be sold to the County. He redeemed the Tax Sale Certificates in 1934 by payment of \$380.67. It looks like Dad lived on the financial edge in those days and he was often broke and then when he recovered, he plunged again.



## IX. BARBARA NELL BROWN

(Rockwood, Alfred, Amasa, Amos, Joseph, James, Joseph, John)

Barbara Nell Brown, the daughter of Rockwood Smith Brown and Elizabeth (Hawley) Brown was born 1 March 1915 in Billings, Montana where she spent a happy childhood as the oldest of four children. She attended Billings High School then went on to Colorado Women's College in Denver for two years before graduating from Montana State College in 1937. While in college she met Harlan Smith Bixby the son of Horace Emory Bixby and Hallie (Smith) Bixby of Polson, Montana. After graduation they were married September 3, 1938 in St. Luke's Episcopal Church, Billings and began their married life in Helena where Harlan, a civil engineer, was employed by the Montana State Water Conservation Board.



Barbara Nell Brown



Harlan Smith Bixby

In the following four years two children, Beverly Ann and Harlan Keith, were born and the family had moved from Helena to Townsend, then to Harlowton and finally to Seattle, Washington. During the war when Harlan was drafted into the Navy and sent to Pelilu, Barbara returned to Billings where their third child, Alan Kent was born. After Harlan's return he was employed by Howard S. Wright Construction Co. and they moved back to Seattle, bought a home, welcomed the birth of Bradley Wright, and life returned to normal.

While their four children were growing up, Barbara was active in community and service organizations, including; Ryther Child Center, Children's Orthopedic Hospital, Seattle Genealogical Society, Garden Club, Careage Nursing Home and Home Health-Hospice.

As Harlan advanced to Senior Vice President of Howard S. Wright Construction Co. they enjoyed traveling throughout the world and when he retired in 1975 they moved to Whidbey Island where they purchased a home on the bluff overlooking Admiralty Inlet. After his death in 1976 Barbara continued living there with her children and their families close by, enjoying her garden and many grandchildren and great grandchildren.

b. 1 March 1915, Billings, Yellowstone Co., Montana

m. 3 September 1938, Billings, **Harlan Smith Bixby**,<sup>34</sup> son of **Horace Emory and Hallie (Smith)**<sup>35</sup> Bixby in Saint Luke's Episcopal Church.

b. 11 January 1916, Minidoka, Minidoka Co., Idaho

d. 6 May 1976, Freeland, Island Co., Washington



90<sup>th</sup> Birthday Party—March 1, 2005

---

<sup>34</sup> See Bixby Ancestry

<sup>35</sup> See George Smyth Ancestry



Children of Harlan and Barbara (Brown) Bixby;

1. Beverly Ann Bixby

b. 13 June 1939, Helena, Lewis & Clark Co. Montana  
m. Ronald D. Hayden, 20 April 1963, Seattle, King Co, Washington

b. 12 April 1938, LaSalle, LaSalle Co., Illinois, son of Grant Richard and Lucille (Higgins) Hayden.

d. 13 June 1986, Johannesburg, U.S. Africa

ch. Ann Jennifer, Baby Girl, Jenna Grant

dv. August 1970

m. 2nd 1 May 1971, Seattle, Wa. Dale Harry Zeigler

b. 24 March 1937, York, York Co., Pennsylvania, son of George Raymond and Treva (Taylor) Zeigler<sup>36</sup>

ch. Keely & Dale, Jr. (ch. of Dale's 1st m.), Rand Alan son of Beverly and Dale

dv. 1975

m. Wayne Dennis Lee son of Milo and Edna (Syverson) Lee

ch. Michael Anthony, David Allen, Tamra Ann (ch. of Dennis' first m.)



<sup>36</sup> See Zeigler Ancestry

2. Harlan Keith Bixby

b. 13 October 1942, Billings, Yellowstone Co., Montana

m. 20 June 1964, Missoula, Missoula Co., Montana,

Mary Ann Veazey, daughter of Thomas Stockton Veazey and Harriet Elva (Nash) Veazey<sup>37</sup>

b. 7 October 1942, Butte, Silver Bow Co., Montana

ch. Hayden Margaret, Ryan Keith, Parker Rockwood  
dv. 1978

m. 2nd--11 May 1990. Los Angeles, California, Sally  
(Maas) Miller, daughter of Herbert Richard and Ruth  
Elizabeth (Ravey) Maas

b. 27 October 1949, Los Angeles, California



---

<sup>37</sup> See Veazey Ancestry

3. Alan Kent Bixby

b. 20 March 1946, Billings, Montana

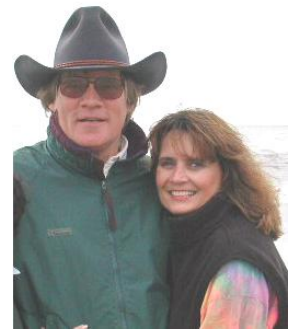
m. 8 September, 1969, Seattle, Washington, Barbara Joan Davis

dv. 5 November 1970

m. 2nd--5 October 1973, Colorado Springs, El Paso Co., Colorado, Nancy Jean Schwed, daughter of Frederick C. and Dora Alece (Drenseck) Schwed

b. 10 February 1946, San Antonio, Bexar Co., Texas

ch. Gina Marie, (daughter of Nancy's 1st marriage to Robert Macarillo)



4. Bradley Wright Bixby  
b. 21 July 1950, Seattle, Washington



**NOTES FROM TRIP TO NEW ENGLAND, CANADA,  
NOVA SCOTIA AND NEW BRUNSWICK**

By Alfred Keith Brown

Wednesday, September 28, 1977

Visited Grace Episcopal Church at Sheldon, Vermont. Retired minister, Vernon A. Weaver greeted us in his yard across the street and directed us to the cemetery behind the church. Did not get in [to the church] as it was locked and the key held by Rev. Benjamin Chase at Swanton, Vt.. Head stones as follows were found:

Oliver A. Keith, Esq., Feb. 22, 1841, Age 55

A stone with top half gone--no markings. Found between Oliver and Abigail Keith.

Abigail Keith, June 30, 1828, Age 62, 1 Month and 21 days.

Ruel, son of Cyrus and Mary Keith, July 8, 1831.

Cyrus Keith, March 1844, Age 49.

Reuel Keith D.D., Sept 2, 1842, Age

Martha E. Keith, Daughter of Oliver A and Martha Keith, 9-1-1844, Age 16 yrs, 6 months.

Sally, wife of Unite Keith, June 12, 1851.

Sophia Poric (?) Sheldon, May 1833, 26 yrs old.

Rev. Weaver's wife came out and talked to us--sparkling elderly lady, pint size--and their niece, a Mrs. Armstrong drove up. Seems Mrs. Armstrong took nurses training with Nedra.[Brown]

In the discussion it seemed we may be remotely related through a Bruce Corliss of Sheldon. I don't recall how but Mrs. Weaver seemed to know there was a connection. Bruce Corliss died a week ago at 91. [October, 1977]

Mrs. Armstrong said we should contact Dr. Swizler's wife in St. Albans. She is Elizabeth (Fletcher) Brown, daughter of Dr. Edwin Merriman Brown of Sheldon. I can't figure the relationship to our Dr. Merriman, as he had to be a generation ahead of our uncle since Mrs. Swizler is 79 (?)--per Mrs. Armstrong. Could be he was Uncle Merriman and Dad's uncle. [Yes]

The Hawleys are supposed to be in the Underhill area according to Mrs. Weaver--will check this if possible.

We asked the Rev. Weaver who we could contact about restoring the cemetery and decided that Bishop Kerr at Burlington would be the best--will try to get more on this.

Last item--the house next to the church was said to be the Keith house by Rev. Weaver--Quote, "We always felt the house should have been given to the church but they, (the Keiths) didn't."

From Sheldon we drove to Richford where it was raining, as it has been every day for weeks. I got pictures of Grandma Brown and Grandma and Grandpa Hawley's house. Went to the town clerks office ( Town Clerk's name Wendal Fortie) and checked on the cemetery where Grandpa and Grandma Hawley were buried. It was Hillside Cemetery off the road to the golf course east of town. Also checked on Grandma Brown. They did not have a burial record for her. Showed where she had been taken to the vault. She died Feb. 18, 1949.

Went to the cemetery and located the stone for Grandpa Alfred Keith Brown and Grandma Nellie Julia. Next to these graves were Uncle Donald and Aunt Helen and son Merriman, who died in 1943. Took photo record.

We covered the cemetery mostly in a drizzling rain, looking for Grandpa and Grandma Hawley's graves but couldn't find them, although the clerk records say that was where they were buried.



The Clerk--Mr. Fortie--said that a Reginald Rowley has the records of the cemetery. He apparently is the caretaker and is known locally as "Dig". Will contact him if Mary Ruby can't throw light on the question. Will see her tomorrow night in Wells River.

Miscellaneous information: Uncle Donald was the informant for the records on Grandma Brown, which show the following: Born Berkshire, Vt. 1859, Father Joseph Smith,--born Montgomery. Mother, Ellen Austin--born in Vermont.--no other information.

An Ernest Shattuck died at 84 in August, 1949--buried Hillside Cemetery. Aunt Helen's name was Shattuck.

Israel Buckley Hawley died Oct. 4, 1941.

We saw a plot of Corliss and Goff, two other Hawley family stones.

An old and large Brown stone with 2 names inscribed. Believe this dated very early 1800.

Got dark and raining--left for campsite north of Burlington.

## ADAMS ANCESTRY<sup>38</sup>

**I. John Adams** of Barton St. David, Somersetshire, England

**II. Henry Adams** of Somersetshire, England

**III. John and Agnes (Stone) Adams** of the Parish of Barton St. David, Somersetshire, England

**IV. Henry Adams<sup>39 40</sup>**

Henry Adams the emigrant ancestor of a numerous and distinguished American family was born 21 January 1593 in the Parish of Barton St. David, Somersetshire, England. The son of John and Agnes (Stone) Adams, grandson of Henry Adams and great grandson of John Adams, all of the same Barton St. David.

Not much is known of the life in England prior to the removal to America in 1638 with wife and children, but before 1622 he had removed to the neighboring Parish of Kingweston where the baptisms of his seventh and ninth children were recorded, as now preserved in the Bishop of Wells transcripts of Parish register.

He married at Charlton-Wachrell, Co, Somerset, 19 October 1609, Edith Squire, baptized there 29 May 1609, daughter of Henry Squire. In 1638, Henry Adams and all his family, except his son Jonathan who remained in England 12 years longer, emigrated to New England. The exact date of their arrival is not known and the earliest record of him is 24 February 1639./40 when he obtained a grant of land from the town of Boston to forty acres at Mt. Wollaston for ten heads, which became his homestead and remained partially in the male line of descendants until about 1845 when the last occupant had removed to Bridgewater.

Henry Adams was one of the first settlers in that part of the Massachusetts Bay designated "Mr. Wollaston," which was incorporated in 1640 as the town of Braintree. It included what is now Quincy, Braintree and Randolph, Mass 1633. Henry Adams did not live long in New England, as he was buried at Braintree (now Quincy) 8 October 1646, age about 63 years. His will dated 1646 mentions his wife and children who are to share his property, but omits the three eldest sons who evidently had previously received something from him.

His will was proved June 8, 1647, and is as follows:

"First, my will is that my sonne Peter and John, and my daughter Ursula, shall have the gronde in the neck, both upland and meadow during the term I was to enjoy it, until it reurne into the towne's hands againe, from whom I had it; also the aker in the mill fields: my will is that my bookes shall be divided amongst all my children, that my wife shall have and enjoy all my other goods so long as shee live unmarried, and if shee marry, then my will is y't Joseph, Edward and my daughter Usula should enjoy all my ground in the fielde y't lieth on the way to Weymouth Ferry, and my house lott, with all the houses and fruit trees and all my moveables at the death or marriage of my wife, provided they and their mother shall pay to my sonne Samuel that which is due to him for the ground I bought of him, to be paid in convenient tyme; but in case God soe deal with my wife that she bee constrained to make use of something by way of sale, shee may:---finally, for movables, my will is that my sonne Peter and John shall have an equal share with my sonne Joseph and Edward, and my daughter Ursula"

It is a matter of regret that so little has been preserved, and is positively known of the ancestry, life and character of the noted progenitor of the Adams family of Quincy. It is known that he was a malster as well as yeoman, or farmer, and a plain, unassuming man of tact and ability, who came to America for a better opportunity for his large family. There is nothing to show that he bore any titles, or assumed any rank among nobility.

---

<sup>38</sup>Henry Adams of Braintree by Andrew N Adams

<sup>39</sup>NEHGR, Vol 1, p 176

<sup>40</sup>The Henry Adams Gen. by J. Gardner Bartlett (1927)

- b. 21 January 1593 in the Parish of Barton St. David, Somersetshire, England
- m. 19 October 1609, at Charlton-Wachrell, Co. Somerset, **Edith Squire**, daughter of **Henry Squire**.
- bap. 29 May 1609, Charlton-Wachrell, Co. Somerset
- d. 8 October 1646, Braintree, Massachusetts

Children of Henry & Edith (Squire) Adams of Braintree;

1. Lieutenant Henry Adams

Lieut. Henry Adams was the first Town Clerk of Braintree, also of Medfield, and was the Representative of the town in the General Court for the years 1659, 65, 74, and 75. He was Lieutenant of the Medfield military company, which fought against the Indians in 1675-76. He was killed by the Indians while standing in his doorway, 21 February 1676, the second year of the war. His wife was accidentally shot the same day, at Rev. Mr. Wilson's house, and died 29th of February. She was confined to the house by sickness, and was in a bed in the chamber, when the gun in the hands of Capt. John Jacob of Hingham, who had charge of a company of about 80 men stationed at Medfield, was accidentally discharged in the room below her, the ball passing through her bed.

- b. 1610 Barton St. David, England
- m. 17 November 1643, Braintree, Elizabeth Paine, daughter of Moses Paine, Esq.
- ch Eleaser, Jasper, Elizabeth, John, Henry, Moses, Henry, Samuel
- d. 21 February 1676, Medfield, Massachusetts

2. Lieutenant Thomas Adams

Lieut. Thomas removed to Concord, Mass. in 1646, settling in the west part of the town of Chelmsford in 1650-4. He was chosen chief Sergeant of the military company in 1659, but the County Court refused to confirm him on account of his religious views. He was confirmed in April, 1660 upon solemnly agreeing "not to disseminate his principles or notions contrary to what the church doth confessedly own and practice." He was chosen Ensign in 1678, and Lieutenant in 1682. He was Town Clerk, Selectman, Commissioner or Representative to the General Court.

- b. 1612, bap 25 March 1612, Barton St. David, England
- m. Mary -----
- d. 23 March 1694/5 age 82 Chelmsford
- ch Pelatiah, Jonathan, Timothy, Samuel, Mary, Cooper
- d. 20 July 1688, Chelmsford

3. Captain Samuel Adams

Samuel removed first to Concord, and then to Chelmsford, 1653/4. He was Commissioner of the Court in 1667 and erected mills in the east part of Chelmsford near where Lowell now is. He had 450 acres of land granted him 8 July 1656 and exclusive right to erect and run a sawmill, provided he would sell boards at three shillings per 100. He also had another grant of 100 acres and right to build and run a grist or cornmill, provided he would keep a sufficient mill and miller.

- b. 1617, England
- m. 1<sup>st</sup>—Mary Eglesfell
- m. 2<sup>nd</sup>-- Rebecca Graves, daughter of Thomas Graves
- d. 8 October 1662/4
- m. 3<sup>rd</sup>--7 May 1668, Esther Sparhawk, daughter of Nathaniel Sparhawk of Cambridge
- d. 4 November 1745
- d. 24 January 1688/9 Charlestown, age 76

4. Deacon Jonathan Adams

Jonathan remained in England as a farmer with his grandfather, Henry Squire at Baltonsborough until about 1651 when he came over and settled at Medfield.. His house was burned by the Indians in 1676 and he rebuilt on what has been known as the Joseph Adams place in East Medway, (now Millis).

b. 1614, England

m. 1<sup>st</sup>—Joanne Chase

m. 2<sup>nd</sup>--ca 1665, Elizabeth Holman, dau of William and Winnefred Holman of Cambridge

d. 28 July 1690, Medfield

5. Ursula Adams

b. 19 July 1619, England

m. 1<sup>st</sup> --5 October 1640, Stephen Streeter of Charlestown

m. 2<sup>nd</sup>—13 October 1657, Samuel Hosier of Watertown

m. 3<sup>rd</sup>—21 August 1666, William Robinson of Dorchester

m. 4<sup>th</sup>—15 July 1673, Griffin Craft of Roxbury

d. 20 February 1679

6. Peter Adams

Peter settled in Medfield in 1652. His wife Rachel and son John coming with him from Briantree. His house was burned with others by the Indians in 1676

b. 1 March 1622, England

m. Rachel -----

d. abt 1690

7. **John Adams**

8. Joseph Adams

Joseph was a malster; freeman, 1653; Selectman, 1673

b. 9 February 1626, Kingweston Parish, England

m. 26 November 1650, Braintree, Abigail Baxter, daughter of Gregory and Margaret (Paddy) Baxter of Boston

ch Hannah, Joseph, John, Abigail, Bethiah, John, Mary, Samuel, Mary, Peter, Jonathan, Mehitable

d. 6 December 1694, Braintree

9. Ensign Edward Adams

Edward settled with the other three brothers in Medfield, Massachusetts; was Ensign and Selectman, and was Representative of Medfield in the General Court in 1689, 1892 and 1702. He was the " last of the original settlers" when he died in 1716.

b. 1629, bap 19 April 1629 at Kingweston,, England

m. 1<sup>st</sup>--ca 1652, Lydia Penniman, daughter of Amos and Lydia (Elliott) Penniman

d. 3 March 1676

m. 2<sup>nd</sup>—7 December 1678, widow Abigail (Craft) Ruggles of Roxbury, Mass..

d. 1707

m. 3<sup>rd</sup>--6 January 1709/10, Medfield, Sarah Taylor

**V. JOHN ADAMS<sup>41 42</sup>**  
(Henry, John, Henry, John)

John Adams of Cambridge was a millwright, and was resident in Menotomy about 1650, with his wife Anne, and his eldest daughter Rebecca, who was born before coming to America. He was admitted as a freeman in 1666. He made his will 1 June 1705/6 and died not long after at an advanced age. In his will he mentions his wife Anne and his sons John and Joseph, his grandson William, his granddaughter Martha Smith, and granddaughter Rebecca. His widow was living in October 1714 when as executor, with her son "John of Sudbury," of the will of her husband, the first John, she appended her mark to a deed of 4 acres in Charlestown to the grandson Joseph of Cambridge.

b. abt 1624, England  
m. abt 1603, England, Anne -----  
d. aft 1 June 1705/6

Children of John and Anne Adams;

1. Rebecca Adams
  - b. England
  - m. 24 November 1669, Nathaniel Patten, son of William Patten
  - d. 18 December 1677
  - ch. Nathaniel Jr., John, Anna, William , prob. Mary
2. Mary Adams
  - b. 25 October 1652, in America
  - m. John Eames, son of Thomas and Margaret Eames
  - d. 3 April 1681
  - ch. Margaret , Anna, Martha, Priscilla, Elizabeth, John, Thomas, Mary, Henry, Abigail
3. John Adams
  - b. abt 1654, Menotomy (now Arlington)
  - d. in infancy
4. John Adams
  - John had credit for services in the war against the Indians in December 1676. He is reported as a settler in Framingam, near Sudbury line, and called " a Sudbury outdweller."
  - b. 1 May 1655, Menotomy
  - m. Hannah Bent, daughter of John and Hannah Stone Bent, Jr.
    - b. 6 May 1661
  - ch. John, Daniel, Hannah
5. Daniel Adams
  - b. 8 August 1657, Menotomy
  - d. in infancy
6. Hannah Adams
  - b. Menotomy, bapt 17 June 1660
  - d. 25 January 1661
7. Daniel Adams
  - b. 12 August 1662, Menotomy
  - d. 14 May 1685
- 8. Joseph Adams**

---

<sup>41</sup> Gen of the Family of Braintree, Ma-1640-1850 by Waldo

<sup>42</sup> Chamberlain Sprague (NEHGS microfilm)

**VI. JOSEPH ADAMS**  
(John, Henry, John, Henry, John)

Joseph Adams received from his father, 4 September 1697, a deed of the Adams homestead in Menotomy, Cambridge. He died 20 July 1701, and the estate was administered by his widow, Margaret Eames.

- b. 1664, Menotomy
- m. 21 February 1687/8, **Margaret Eames** daughter of **Thomas Eames and Mary (Blanchard) Paddlefoot Eames**, widow of Jonathan Paddlefoot
- m.2nd--27 December 1705, Lieut. Daniel Dean of Concord
- d. 20 July 1701, Menotomy

Children of Joseph and Margaret (Eames) Adams;

1. Joseph Adams
  - b. 1688/9, Menotomy
  - m. 1st--18 January 1710/11, Rebecca Cutter, daughter of William and Rebecca (Rolfe) Cutter
    - b. 18 January 1692/3
    - d. 12 January 1717/8
  - m. 2nd--26 June 1718, Rachel Allen
    - d. 1 August 1775
  - d. 18 October 1774, West Cambridge
2. Abigail Adams
  - b. Menotomy
  - m. 4 April 1705, John Robbins, son of Nathaniel Robbins
- 3. Capt. Daniel Adams**
4. Cherry Adams
  - bapt. 31 January 1697
  - m. 1st--17 November 1712, Jonathan Stone, son of Dea. Samuel and Dorcas (Jones) Stone of Lexington
    - b. 2 February 1689
    - d. 8 December 1729
  - m. 2nd--17345, Thomas Wellington, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Straight) Wellington
  - m. 3rd--9 August 1763, Capt. James Lane of Bedford, Mass.
5. John Adams
  - b. 16 April 1698, Menotomy
  - m. 12 December 1722, Love Minot (sister of Elizabeth)
  - d. 25 October 1725

**VII. CAPT. DANIEL ADAMS<sup>43</sup>**  
(Joseph, John, Henry, John, Henry, John)

Captain Daniel Adams and several others of Concord, belonged to a party that was impressed into the service in September 1675 to help with the depredations frequently committed by the unfriendly Indians on the frontier settlements. Capt. Daniel and Ephraim Jones, both of Concord, cut a road from Townsend, Mass, to the Ashuelot River in New Hampshire in 1737, receiving no pay from the General Court.

- b. 3 January 1690, Menotomy
- m. 1st--23 April 1715. **Elizabeth Minot**, daughter of **James and Rebecca (Wheeler)<sup>44</sup> Minot<sup>45</sup>**
  - b. 29 January 1697
  - d. 12 November 1764
- m. 2nd--30 October 1765, Mrs. Hannah Benney of Weston
  - d. 11 June 1776
- d. 9 February 1780, near Concord, age 90 years

Children of Daniel and Elizabeth (Minot) Adams;

1. Daniel Adams
  - b. 15 October 1720
  - m. 1st--Keziah Brooks
  - m. two other marriages
- V. 2. Elizabeth Adams**
  - b. 1 October 1722
  - m. 9 December 1742, **Humphrey Barrett**, son of **Joseph and Rebecca (Minot) Barrett<sup>46</sup>**
    - d. 24 March 1783, Concord, bur. South Burying Place
  - ch. Elizabeth, Rebecca, Mary, Sarah, Sarah, Humphrey, **Martha<sup>47</sup>**, Ruth, Abel
  - d. 5 June 1791, Concord, bur South Burying Place
3. Joseph Adams
  - b. 5 October 1724
  - m. 1746, Mary Eveleth of Stow
4. Rebecca Adams
  - b. 2 September 1727
  - m. 10 March 1747
5. James Adams
  - b. 19 March 1732
  - m. 1st--Keziah Conant
  - m.2nd--Delia Adams
6. Lydia Adams
  - b. 1 September 1735
  - m. 26 February 1756, Abel Miles
7. Martha Adams
  - b. 13 April 1738
  - m. 1 April 1760, Joseph Wellington
8. Mary Adams
  - b. 18 May 1730
  - m. 1st--Peter Hubbard

---

<sup>43</sup> N Eng & Gen Register V. 1, p176

<sup>44</sup>See Wheeler Ancestry

<sup>45</sup>See Minot Ancestry

<sup>46</sup>See Barrett Ancestry

<sup>47</sup>See Brooks Ancestry

## BARNARD ANCESTRY<sup>48</sup>

### I. JOHN BARNARD

John Barnard, aged 30, and wife **Phebe**, aged 27, son John, aged 2 yrs, and son Samuel, aged 1 year, embarked at Ipswich, England, April 10, 1634, for New England in the *Elizabeth*, William Andrews, master. He was admitted freeman, March 4, 1634/5, was proprietor of Watertown, 1636/7, and a selectman, 1644. He was buried June 4, 1646. His widow, Phebe died August 1, 1685.

Children of John and Phebe Barnard;

1. **John Barnard**
2. Samuel Barnard
  - b. abt. 1633, England
  - Unmarried
  - d. abt 1685
3. Hannah Barnard
  - b. England
  - m. 25 June 1655, Samuel Goff son of Edward Goff of Cambridge, Massachusetts
  - ch. Hannah, Deborah, Lydia
4. James Barnard
  - m. 8 October 1666, Abigail Phillips
  - d. September 1672
  - d. 1720, Sudbury, Massachusetts
5. Mary Barnard
  - b. 7 November 1639
  - m. 16 June 1662, William Barrett of Cambridge
6. Joseph Barnard
  - b. 12 November 1642
7. Benjamin Barnard
  - m. Sally -----
  - d. 12 September 1694
  - ch. Sarah, Benjamin
8. Elizabeth Barnard
  - m. 7 January 1670/1, John Dix
  - ch. 9 ch.

---

<sup>48</sup>Genealogy & History of Watertown by Henry Bond Vol 1



**II. JOHN BARNARD, Jr.**  
(John)

- b. England
- m. 15 November 1654, **Sarah Flemming**, daughter of **John and Anne (Flemming)** of Watertown
- b. 1 September 1639, Watertown

Children of John and Sarah (Flemming) Barnard;

1. John Barnard
  - b. 24 August 1656
  - d. 1656
2. John Barnard
  - b. 30 October 1657
3. Sarah Barnard
  - b. 19 September 1659
  - d. January 1670
4. Samuel Barnard
  - b. 25 March 1664, a housewright
  - m. 4 April 1700, Mercy Sherman
  - ch. Esther, Elizabeth, Mercy, Samuel
5. Sarah Barnard
  - b. February 1665/6
  - d. March 1665/6
6. James Barnard
  - b. 14 January 1666/7

**III. 7. Ann Barnard**

- b. September 1670
  - m. **Capt. Nathaniel Bowman** of Lexington, son of **Robert and Ann (Beresford) Bowman**
  - ch. Mary, Anne, Elizabeth, Abigail, Grace, Sarah<sup>49</sup>
8. Phebe Barnard
    - b. 8 August 1673
  9. Jane Barnard
    - b. 17 March 1678
    - m. 15 January 1712, John Smith

---

<sup>49</sup>See Bowman Ancestry

## BARRETT ANCESTRY<sup>50</sup>

### I. Humphrey Barrett

Humphrey Barrett, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, in 1592, and died November 7, 1662, aged seventy years. He came to Concord, Massachusetts, from England, about 1640. He was admitted a freeman May 6, 1657. He had three hundred acres of land, house lot number twelve on what is now Monument street, Concord. He married Mary -----, who died in 1663, aged seventy three.

- b. 1592, England
- m. **Mary** -----
  - b. 1590, England
  - d. 1663, Concord, Massachusetts
- d. 7 November 1662, Concord

Children of Humphrey and Mary Barrett;

1. Thomas Barrett
  - b. England
  - m Elizabeth -----
  - d. 1652, drowned in the Concord River
  - ch Oliver, Mary
2. **Humphrey Barrett, Jr.**

---

<sup>50</sup>Middlesex Co. Mass Vol 1  
NEHGR Vol 1 pp 175, 256

**II. HUMPHREY BARRETT, Jr.**  
(Humphrey)

- b. 1630, England
- m. 1st--17 July 1661, Elizabeth Paine
- d. 1674
- ch. Mary
- m. 2nd--23 March 1675, **Mary Potter**, daughter of **Luke and Mary Potter**<sup>51</sup> of Concord
- b. 1656
- d. 17 November 1713, Concord, bur South Burying Place
- d. 3 January 1715, Concord, bur. South Burying Place

Children of Humphrey and Mary (Potter) Barrett;

1. **Joseph Barrett (Capt.)**
2. Benjamin Barrett (Dea)
  - b. 7 May 1681, Concord
  - m. 3 January 1705, Concord, Lydia Minott, daughter of James and Rebecca (Wheeler) Minott
  - d. 23 October 1738, Concord



**Humphrey Barrett, Jr**



**Mary (Potter) Barrett**

---

<sup>51</sup>See Potter Ancestry

**III. JOSEPH BARRETT (Capt.)**  
(Humphrey, Humphrey)

- b. 31 January 1678, Concord
- m. 27 December 1701, Concord, **Rebecca Minott**, daughter of **James and Rebecca (Wheeler)**<sup>52</sup>  
**Minott**<sup>53</sup>
  - b. 9 February 1685
  - d. 23 June 1638, Concord, bur South Burying Place
- d. 4 April 1763, Concord, bur. South Burying Place



Joseph Barrett



Rebecca (Minot) Barrett

Children of Joseph and Rebecca (Minott) Barrett;

1. Mary Barrett
  - b. 6 April 1706
  - m. George Farrar
2. Joseph Barrett (of Grafton)
  - b. 30 January 1708
  - d. Grafton
  - ch. 2 daughters
3. Rebecca Barrett
  - b. 12 July 1710
  - m. Elnathan Jones
4. Oliver Barrett (of Bolton)
  - b. 12 January 1712
  - m. 8 December 1738, Hannah Hunt
5. **Humphrey Barrett (3)**
6. Elizabeth Barrett
  - b. 9 January 1717
  - m. Col. Charles Prescott
7. John Barrett
  - b. 14 February 1720
  - m. 13 November 1744, Lois Brooks
  - d. 19 April 1790, Concord, bur. South Burying Place
8. Samuel Barrett
  - b. 8 July 1725
  - d. January 1728

---

<sup>52</sup>See Wheeler Ancestry

<sup>53</sup>See Minot Ancestry

#### IV. HUMPHREY BARRETT (3)

(Joseph, Humphrey, Humphrey,)

- b. 1715
- m. 9 December 1742, Concord, **Elizabeth Adams** (his cousin) daughter of **Capt. Daniel and Elizabeth (Minot) Adams**<sup>54</sup>
  - b. 1 October 1721/2
  - d. 5 June 1791, Concord, bur. South Burying Place
- d. 24 March 1783, Concord, bur. South Burying Place

Children of Humphrey and Elizabeth (Adams) Barrett;

1. Elizabeth Barrett
  - b. 10 April 1745
  - m. Dec. George Minot
2. Rebecca Barrett
  - b. 13 February 1746
  - m. 18 January 1770, Reuben Hunt
3. Mary Barrett
  - b. 18 November 1748
  - m. Jonas Lee
4. Sarah Barrett
  - b. 8 September 1750
  - d. 14 August 1751
5. Sarah Barrett
  - b. 1751
  - m. 1775, Stephen Barrett
6. Humphrey Barrett (4)
  - b. 23 May 1752
  - m. 6 July 1780, Rebecca Heywood
  - ch. No issue
  - d. 18 March 1827, Concord, bur. South burying Place



Humphrey Barrett



Elizabeth (Adams) Barrett

#### V. 7. Martha Barrett

- b. 21 May 1756
  - m. 27 February 1780, **Dea. Joshua Brooks, Jr.**, son of **Joshua and Hannah (Simonds)**<sup>55</sup>  
**Brooks**<sup>56</sup>
  - ch. Martha, Hannah
8. Ruth Barrett
    - b. 25 December 1760
    - m. 3 February 1786, Jonas Haywood Esq.
  9. Abel Barrett
    - b. 28 October 1764
    - m. 1 December 1796, Lucy Minot
      - d. 25 September 1798
    - ch. 1 son
    - d. England

---

<sup>54</sup>See Adams Ancestry

<sup>55</sup>See Simonds Ancestry

<sup>56</sup>See Brooks Ancestry

## BILLINGS ANCESTRY<sup>57</sup>

### I. John Billings

### II. Nathaniel Billings

### III. Nathaniel Billings

- b. 1650
- m. 1670, Concord, Middlesex, Ma. Jane (Goodenow) Banister daughter of Thomas Goodenow  
Wid. Of Christopher A. Bannister  
ch Prudence
- d. 1708

### IV. Daniel Billings

- b. 1690, Concord
- m. Abt 1713, Anna Parker daughter of Eleazer and Mehitable (Barron) Parker of Groton, Ma.
- d. 1755

### V. Elizabeth Billings<sup>58</sup>

- b. 30 May 1714, Concord
- m. 1<sup>st</sup>. 23 February 1742 **Hezekiah Smith** son of **Joseph and Mary (Richards) Smith**
  - b. 2 April 1706, Lexington, Ma.
  - m. 1<sup>st</sup>, 24 February 1725/26 **Elizabeth Wellington**, daughter of **Ebenezer and Deliverance (Bond) Wellington**
  - d. 16 April 1760
- ch. Joseph, **Sarah**, Amos, Hannah.
- m. 2<sup>nd</sup>. 18 May 1762, **Dea. James Brown**
  - bap July 1713, Lexington
  - d. 13 June 1768, Lexington
- ch. Mary, Francis, **Joseph**, James
- d. 16 April 1760

---

<sup>57</sup> Ancestors of Alfred Mattson Heald, Family Treemaker.com

<sup>58</sup> See Thomas Smith Ancestry  
See Brown Ancestry

## **BIXBY ANCESTRY**

### **Bixby Origins<sup>59</sup>**

The word "Bix" is of Danish origin. The root "Bix" in its ancient sense meant a small store and "by" means a village. One can deduce that "Bixby" signifies a village with a small store. In modern usage "Bix" can mean "junk". Perhaps in the same sense that inexpensive jewelry from variety stores has been known in America as "junk jewelry".<sup>60</sup>

The names of towns and villages in the vicinity of England occupied by the Danelaw end with the syllable "by" or "thorpe", either of which means a village or town. The Danes invaded England in the 8th Century and had become well established in-land from the eastern coast of England by the 9th Century. The area under control of the Danes was known as the "Danelaw". Modern Suffolk County, England is well within the medieval Danelaw. However, through the centuries, there was probably an ethnic merging of the Danish and Anglo-Saxon blood. It is possible that the name Bixby is even more ancient than the Danelaw.<sup>61</sup> About 1500 Bekesby appears to have been used interchangeably with Bixby. The earliest form of the name so far discovered is Bekesby. It was so spelled in 1427, and probably pronounced much as pronounced today. This study, however, while showing quite clearly the derivation of the similar names Bigsby, Bixley, and Bixton, has not revealed how and why the name was assumed by Walter Bekesby, the first man to bear the name so far as known.<sup>62</sup>

---

<sup>59</sup> Frank Bixby Campbell—"Bixby Family History", p. 1.

<sup>60</sup> Frank Bixby Campbell – "Bixby Family History", p. 1.

<sup>61</sup> Ibid., 1.

<sup>62</sup> W. G. Bixby – "The Bixby Genealogy" Part 1, p 1..

## BIXBY ANCESTRY IN ENGLAND<sup>63</sup>

### I. Walter Byxby

Walter Bekesby or Byxby, was born probably about 1390, and died at Thorp Morieux, co. Suffolk, England in 1459. He was probably the son of **John Bekesby** who was named on a list of tenants of the manor of Falsham dated 9 October 1404. He married **Margery** -----, who was living in June 1459 when he made his will.<sup>64</sup>

“Thorpe Morieux was a small parish and township in western Suffolk where in 1427 Walter was purchasing land. In 1459 his will mentioned two sons, Robert and Nicholas, names perpetuated in later generations of Bixbys. Although it cannot be proved that all persons bearing the Bixby name are descendants of Walter Bekesby, or possibly his father, who yet remains undiscovered, the increase of the number of Bixbys in the Suffolk, England area after 1427 is such as would apparently have been the case, and it is not doubted that all persons bearing the name are descended from one man living in 1427. The Bixbys in Thorpe Morieux were evidently among the more important residents and were well-to-do yeomen farmers, owning land as freehold as well as copyhold estate.. There is no question that the parents and grandparents of Joseph Bisby, the first Bixby emigrant to the United States from whom we have descended were landowners and persons of worth in their English village communities.”<sup>65 66</sup>

b. prob. 1390.  
d. 1459, Thorp Morieux, Suffolk County, England.  
m. **Margery**\_\_\_\_\_  
ch. Robert, **Nicholas**, Hawis.

### II. Nicholas Byxby

Nicholas Byxby was born probably about 1415, if not in Thorp Morieux, co. Suffolk, then certainly in one of the adjacent parishes. He appears on record first on 16 June 1438 on the court rolls of the manor of Thorp Morieux with his father as chief pledge.

b. prob. 1415, Thorp Morieux.  
ch. **Thomas**.

### III. Thomas Bysby

Thomas Byxby was born probably between 1445 and 1455, at Thorp Morieux, or perhaps at Tostock, co. Suffolk, and died after 23 January 1508/9, the date on which he made his will. All that is known of him is from his will and one suit in Chancery Court. The name of his first wife is unknown. He married, second, **Margaret** who survived him.

b. 1445 & 1456, Thorp Morieux or Tostock  
d. aft. 23 January 1508/09  
m. 2<sup>nd</sup> Margaret.....  
ch. Robert, John, Nicholas.

---

<sup>63</sup> “Bixby Family History” by Frank Bixby Campbell, p. 1

<sup>64</sup> John B. Threlfall—“The English Ancestry of Joseph Bixby of Ipswich and Boxford, Massachusetts” p228.

<sup>65</sup> Suffolk County Record Office at Bury St. Edmunds.

<sup>66</sup> Jesse Bixby – “Ancestry & Descendants of Jesse Bixby, 1815-1891” p 1.



#### IV. John Byxby

John Byxby was born probably at Thorp Morieux or Tostock, co. Suffolk, between 1470 and 1480, and was buried at Thorp Morieux, 14 February 1555/6 He married **Alice** -----, who died about the 2<sup>nd</sup> or 3<sup>rd</sup> of September 1559. Both John and his wife Alice left wills.

b. bet. 1470 & 1480, Thorp Morieux or Tostock.  
d. (bur) 14 February 1555/6, Thorp Morieux  
m. **Alice**.....  
d. 28 September 1558  
ch: **Thomas**, John, William, Robert, Nicholas, Margaret.

#### V. Thomas Byxby

Thomas Byxby was born at Thorp Morieux about 1500, if his age was correctly stated when he was buried there 13 October 1586. The chronology would seem more reasonable if he were about ten yours younger. He married at Thorp Morieux, 26 November 1538, **Margaret Munnings**, daughter of **Thomas Munnings** also of that parish. At the time of his burial it was noted in the parish record, "he lived fower skore yeres and six and so in the feare of god ended his dayes".

b. abt. 1500, Thorp Morieux.  
d. (bur) 13 October 1586, Thorp Morieux  
m. 28 November 1538, **Margaret Mannings**  
b. abt. 1520.  
d. (bur.) 4 March 1608/09.  
ch. Nicholas, John, **Richard**, Edmund, Judith, Margaret, Rose, Richard, Ursula.

#### VI. Richard Bixby

Richard Bixby was baptized at Thorp Morieux, 29 May 1562. He married there, 7 July 1589, **Isabel Nunn** who was baptized at Rattlesden, 25 January 1557/8, daughter of **William and Joan (-----) Nunn**. In later records she is called Elizabeth, which at that time was as synonymous with Isabel as is Elizabeth with Betty today. She was probably the "Old mother Bixby" who was buried 30 September 1653 at Little Waldingfield, Suffolk, where she would have been living with her son George. Richard and Isabel/Elizabeth lived at "Queynt's" in Thorp Morieux during the first years of their marriage.

b. (bap) 29 May 1562, Thorpp Morieux  
m. 7 July 1589, Thorp Morieux, **Isabel Nunn** daughter of **William and Joan(-----) Nunn**  
b. (bap.) 25 January 1567/8, Rattlesden.  
d. (bur.) 30 September 1653, Little Waldingfield.  
ch. William, Susan, Edmund, **George**

## VII. George Bixby<sup>67</sup>

George Bixby was baptized at Rattlesden, Suffolk, 17 December 1594 and was buried at Little Waldingfield, 19 December 1666 as Goodman Bixby. He married first, at Little Waldingfield, 15 October 1617, **Anna Cole**, who was probably the Ann Cole baptized at Brent Eleigh, just north of Little Waldingfield, 30 April 1598, daughter of **Thomas and Mabel (Wilchine) Cole**. She was buried at Little Waldingfield, 4 April 1627, her death obviously from complications of childbirth. George married, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 22 November 1627, Elizabeth Sudbury

- b. (bap) 17 December 1594, Rattlesden
- m. 1<sup>st</sup>, 16 October Little Waldingfield, **Anna Cole**
  - b. (bap.) prob. 30 April 1598, Brent Eleigh.
  - d. (bur.) 4 April 1627, Little Waldingfield.
- ch. Mary, Sarah, **Joseph**, Hannah, Daniel, Lydia
- d. (bur.) 10 December 1666, Little Waldingfield

---

<sup>67</sup> Bixby Genealogy by WG Bixby, 1914 Vol. 1 p.7.  
“English Ancestry of Joseph Bixby” by John B. Thetfall  
See Cole Genealogy

## BIXBY ANCESTRY IN AMERICA<sup>68</sup>

### I. Joseph Bixby

“Joseph is called by some the Father of the American Bixby’s. This does not mean that there were not immigranats of other Bixby families who came to America. Joseph Bixby migrated from Boxford, Suffolk County to Ipswich, England along with numerous other migrants, which probably accounts for the name of their new town in America.

The Massachusetts Bay Colony was founded in 1629 and it has been estimated that there were 20,000 Englishmen oi the Atlantic Coast by 1640. Most of these were in New England. If one were to take a simple assumption that the average family of immigrants was five persons, including children and servants, it indicates that only some 4,000 families existed on the Atlantic Coast in 1640.”

“The compendium of American Geneology—First Families of America” , lists Joseph Bixby as having been baptized in 1621 at Little Waldingfield, Suffolk County, England, the son of George Bixby and his wife Ann Cole Bixby, or as the name appears in the parish register, Bixbee. One could surmise then that Joseph was a youth of 15 or 16 years of age when he came to America as a bound servant or as is sometimes called, an indentured servant. Numerous people migrated to America as bound servants because they lacked the funds to pay for ship’s passage. The reasons for Joseph becoming indentured are probably lost to history. The old rule of primo-geniture, which grants to the oldest son the right to inherit the entire estate of his father, probably influenced many younger sons to seek their fortunes in the New World.

Joseph Bixby married the widow of Luke Heard at Ipswich, Massachusetts, in 1647. Her maiden name was **Sarah Wyatt**, daughter of **John Wyatt** of Ipswich. Joseph and Sarah had nine children.<sup>69</sup>

According to Perley’s “Dwelling of Boxford”, Joseph moved from Ipswich to Rowley in 1660 and became a leading citizen of that village. It was nick-named “Rowdy Village” by some. Joseph was one of the men to petition the colony to charter Rowdey under the new name of Boxford and his name appears on the charter. He served for a period as Constable of Boxford which was an office of considerable local stature in those times. He established an iron works at Boxford in partnership with his sons and profited considerably from the venture.

Joseph’s indenture was not terminated until March 22, 1689 when he was approaching 70 years of age. However, he must have enjoyed considerable freedom from his master in view of his accomplishments. It may have been that the “master and servant” did not bother to attend to the legal process of voiding the indenture until Joseph’s advanced years.<sup>70</sup>

Joseph made his will November 11, 1699 and died April 19, 1700. His wife Sarah (Wyatt) Bixby died June 3, 1704 at age 84.

- b. bap. 28 October 1621
- m. Ipswich, Massachusetts, **Sarah Wyatt ( Heard)**, daughter of **John Wyatt**
  - b. 1620,
  - d. 3 June 1704
- ch. Joseph, **Daniel**, Benjamin, Sarah, Nathaniel, Mary, George, Jonathan, Abigail
- d. 19 April 1700, Boxford, Massachusetts

---

<sup>68</sup> “The Bixby Genealogy” by W.G.Bixby, Part 1, p. 1

<sup>69</sup> See Wyatt Genealogy

<sup>70</sup> Campbell, “Bixby Family History” p. 7.

## II Daniel Bixby

Daniel Bixby was born at Ipswich, Massachusetts, about 1651 and died at Andover, Massachusetts, 7 May 1717, leaving a will dated 12 April, 1715, proved 5 July 1717. He married 2 December 1674 , **Hannah Chandler** the daughter of **Lieut. Thomas Chandler** and **Hannah (Brewer) Chandler**.<sup>71</sup>Daniel had moved to Andover prior to his marriage. He was a husbandman and carpenter. His father-in-law was one of the influential men of Andover and had been one of the early settlers there. Thomas Chandler conveyed to his son-in-law sixty acres near the Shawshin river, 12 April 1688, the consideration being 40 pounds.

- b. 1657 Ipswich
- m. 2 December 1674 Andover, Massachusetts, **Hannah Chandler**, daughter of Lt. **Thomas Chandler** and **Hannah (Brewer) Chandler**
- ch. Daniel, Hannah, Thomas, Sarah, Jonathan, David, **Mephibosheth**, Mary, Joseph

## III. Mephibosheth Bixby

Mephibosheeth Bixby was born 3 April 1690 at Andover, Massachusetts and died 20 March 1767 at Winchendon, Massachusetts. He married 28 May 1713, **Mary Emmons** the daughter of **Thomas and Mary (Hancock) Emmons**<sup>72</sup> of Cambridge, Massachusetts. Mephibosheth removed from Andover to Woburn, Massachusetts in April 1724 and then to Shrewsbury where he bought 30 acres of land. Miss Charlotte Abbott of Andover wrote, "It is amusing to see how the town clerks of Andover struggled with the name Mephibosheth. In 1716 it was called Phebe, 1717 Phib, 1720 Mephib, Mephebeth and Febesheth. In 1722 an educated man took charge and cut the poor fellow down to Mepheb and in 1723 to Meb. In 1724 the name does not appear on the record." His death record at Winchendon is under the name Mesebuth.

- b. 3 April 1690. Andover
- m. 28 May 1713, Mary Emmons, daughter of Thomas Emmons & Mary (Hancock) Emmons
- ch. Daniel, Mary, Samuel, Jonathan, David, Nathaniel, Martha
- d. 20 March 1767, Winchendon, Massachusetts

## IV. Samuel Bixby

Samuel Bixby was born 31 August, 1716, at Andover, Massachusetts. He died 12 March, 1800, aged 84 years at Boylston,<sup>73</sup> Massachusetts. He married MARY BUCK of Woburn, whose marriage to Samuel Bigbee is recorded at Woburn, November 1737. She was probably the daughter of John and Priscilla Buck of Woburn, and born there 2 October, 1712.<sup>74</sup> In February 1740 he was sued in Westford for debt. Failing to satisfy the judgment he was thrown into jail at Worcester, June, 1741.<sup>75</sup> He returned to Shrewsbury and was living there in 1745, but in 1758 was of Lancaster. His intention of marriage was recorded in Lancaster, 8 October, 1773 to his 2nd wife, Sarah Beaman of Lancaster, widow.<sup>76</sup> Sarah died at Boylston 21 January 1800, aged 88 years. Samuel was a member of the train band of Capt. Jabez Beaman of Shrewsbury, 7 April, 1757.

- b. 31 August 1716, Andover
- m. 1<sup>st</sup> November 1737, **Amy Buck**, daughter of **John and Pricilla Buck** of Woburn, Massachusetts
- ch..Samuel, Joseph, Manassah, **John**, Ephraim, Martha, Mary
- m. 2<sup>nd</sup> Sarah Beaman
- d. 12 May 1800, Boyleton, Massachusetts

---

<sup>71</sup> <sup>71</sup> Family Record of C.M. Bixby

See Chandler Genealogy Essex Deed, 40:172

<sup>72</sup> See Emmons Genealogy

<sup>73</sup> Boylston Records

<sup>74</sup> Woburn Records

<sup>75</sup> Middlesex Sessions.

<sup>76</sup>Shrewsbury records.

## V. **John Bixby, Sr.**

John Bixby (Samuel, Mephibosheth, Daniel, Joseph), was born 5 March, 1747, at Shrewsbury, Massachusetts. He died later than 1819 when he was a resident of West Boylston, Massachusetts. He married 1769 (intention, 4 February, 1769 at Princeton, Massachusetts), **Mary Flood or Floyd**, of Princeton.<sup>77</sup>

John made application for a pension 10 September, 1818, declaring that he was a resident of West Boylston, aged seventy one years, and was infirm: that he enlisted in January, 1781 and served until December 1783. He was honorably discharged, but had lost his papers.<sup>78</sup>

Although he makes no mention of his service prior to 1780, it appears from Massachusetts Revolutionary rolls that he enlisted 11 July, 1775 to serve until 31 December, 1775. He reenlisted 10 February 1779 for three years to the credit of the town of Shrewsbury. On the 30 November, 1779 he was reported invalided. On an earlier roll of May, 1779 he was reported as sick at Shrewsbury and in October 1779 as stationed at Boston. He was also credited with an enlistment for six months from 3 July to 13 December 1780 and for a three years enlistment from 20 January 1781.<sup>79</sup>

John was described in July 1780 when he was 33 years of age as five feet nine inches tall with a light complexion. He was a farmer and resident of Shrewsbury.

- b. 5 March 1747, Shrewsbury (or Lancaster), Massachusetts
- m **Mary Floyd** of Princeton
- ch William, Tryphena, Mary, John, child

## VI. **John Bixby, Jr.**

John Bixby was born 3 February 1777 at Shrewsbury, Massachusetts and married 26 January 1798 at Princeton, Massachusetts, **Mary 'Polly' Davis**, daughter of **Josiah and Miriam Davis**. He died 27 September 1866 in Sylvania, Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pennsylvania.

John moved to Vermont where he lived for awhile. Then moved to Pennsylvania probably about 1819 where he lived for the rest of his life. The farm which he owned is still in possession of descendants. He was a member of the Presbyterian Church at Troy, Pa. When he settled there part of Pennsylvania was a wild country as is shown by the following; "Shorly after his coming there he had to be away over night and Mrs. Bixby had a girl staying with her. In the night they were awakened by heavy footsteps on the roof. There was no sleep that night for Mrs. Bixby. In the morning a neighbor followed the tracks and killed the bear that had been walking on the roof."

- b. 3 February 1777, Shrewsbury
- m. 26 January 1798, Princeton, Mary (Polly) Davis, daughter of Josiah & Miriam Davis
- ch. Sylvania, Nancy, **Ezra**, Mary, John Eliza, Miriam, Daniel, Orvil Harrison, Hiram, Gilbert, Harrison, Warren, Lorinda
- d. 27 September 1866, Sylvania, Pennsylvania

---

<sup>77</sup>Willard G. Bixby, p 240, 513

<sup>78</sup>Records U.S. Pension Bureau. William Floyd and Andrew Biglow depose that they were in the army with Bixby in 1781.

<sup>79</sup>Ibid.

## VII. Ezra Bixby

Ezra Bixby was born 20 June 1803 in Sylvania, Tioga County, Pennsylvania. He was listed as the head of a family on the 1830 Census in Schenectady, New York, and in the 1840 Census in Sullivan Townshoip, Tioga county, Pennsylvania. He died 22 September 1881 and was buried in the State Road Cemetery in Sylvania..

- b. 20 June 1802, Sylvania Co. Pennsylvania
- m. **Sarah Wheeler**
- ch. Jane, **Emory** Pierce (twin), Emily (twin)
- d. 2 September 1881, Sylvania

## VIII Emory Pierce Bixby

- b. 31 May 1850, Geneseo, Livingston Co. New York
- m. 1 December 1881, **Alice Estelle Douglas**, Honeoye Falls, Monroe Co. New York
- ch. Ethel Viola, Leola Pearl, **Horace Emery**, Hazel Estelle, Lawrence Harold
- d. 21 April 1918 Manhattan, Kansas



## IX. Horace Emery Bixby <sup>80</sup>

Horace Emery Bixby was born 26 March 1887 in Beloit, Kansas, the son of **Emory Pierce Bixby and Alice Estelle Douglass**. Although his father's middle name was spelled with an o, Horace's middle name was registered as Emery. He spent his early years on his father's farm and went on to college at Kansas State Agricultural college where he received a degree in electrical engineering. After graduation he worked for the Santa Fe Railroad as an electrician and then taught mathematics at the University of Pennsylvania in Philadelphia where he met **Hallie M. Smith** daughter of **Benoni Wright Smith and Lydia Myra (Brunt) Smith**. They were married 28 August 1911 in Manhattan, Kansas. He was then employed by the U.S. Bureau of Reclamation as electrical engineer at the Minidoka project on the Snake River at Lake Walcott, Idaho and at the cessation of the job at Minidoka Dam they moved to Burley and he and two of his friends formed the Burley Electric Co. and after a number of years moved on to Portland, Oregon where he was with the Portland Railway, Light and Power Company. They bought a house in Multnomah where they lived until 1931 when he started working with the U.S Indian Service to operate the power system in Polson, Montana until the job was finished in 1942 and they moved back to the Multnomah house where he went back to work for Bonneville Power Administration. In 1944 he was transferred to Sacramento, California where he worked for the Sacramento Valley-Shasta project and was there until his death in 1945.



- b. 26 March 1887, Beloit, Kansas
- m. 28 August 1911, Manhattan, Kansas, **Hallie M. Smith**, daughter of **Benoni Wright Smith & Lydia Myra Brunt**
  - b. 14 September 1888, Lincoln, Kansas
  - d. 4 November 1978, Tigard, Oregon
- ch. Horace Emery, Harold Wright, **Harlan Smith**, Barbara Ruth
- d. 28 July 1945, San Francisco, California



---

<sup>80</sup> Horace Emery Bixby, Jr. 1992

Children of Horace Emery Bixby and Hallie (Smith) Bixby;

**1 Horace Emery Bixby, Jr.**

b. 29 October 1912, Minidoka, Minidoka Co., Idaho  
m. Charlotte M. Lee, 1 January 1939, St. Ignatius, Lake Co.,  
Montana, daughter of Franklyn Holmes Lee and Charlotte Ann  
Howard

b. 31 August 1913, (Leon) St. Ignatius

d. 13 May 1992, Woodburn, Oregon

ch: Frederick Lee, Richard Howard

d. 12 October 2005, Portland, Oregon





2 **Harold Wright Bixby**

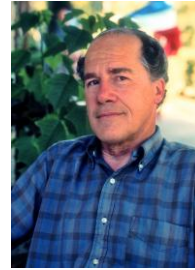
b. 25 July 1914, Minidoka

m. Dorothy Elizabeth Dyer, 25 July 1942, Washington  
D.C. daughter of Ezra Dyer and Helen M. Mooney

b. 25 March 1907, Boston, Massachusetts,

d. 20 January 1982, Encino, California

ch. Alison Gail



**3 Harlan Smith Bixby**

b. 11 January 1916, Minidoka

m. 3 September 1938, Billings, Montana, Barbara Nell Brown  
daughter of Rockwood Smith Brown and Elizabeth Cleora  
(Hawley) Brown

b. 1 March 1915, Billings, Yellowstone Co., Montana  
ch: Beverly Ann, Harlan Keith, Alan Kent, Bradley Wright  
d. 6 May 1976, Freeland, Island Co., Washington



## Children of Harlan Smith Bixby & Barbara (Brown) Bixby

### 1. Beverly Ann Bixby

b. 13 June 1939, Helena, Lewis & Clark Co. Montana  
m. Ronald D. Hayden, 20 April 1963, Seattle, King Co, Washington

b. 12 April 1938, LaSalle, LaSalle Co., Illinois, son of Grant Richard and Lucille (Higgins) Hayden.

d. 13 June 1986, Johannesburg, U.S. Africa

ch. Ann Jennifer, Baby Girl, Jenna Grant

dv. August 1970



m. 2nd 1 May 1971, Seattle, Wa. Dale Harry Zeigler

b. 24 March 1937, York, York Co., Pennsylvania, son of George Raymond and Treva (Taylor) Zeigler<sup>81</sup>

ch. Keely & Dale, Jr. (ch. of Dale's 1st m.), Rand Alan son of Beverly and Dale

dv. 1975



m. Wayne Dennis Lee son of Milo and Edna (Syverson) Lee

ch. Michael Anthony, David Allen, Tamra Ann (ch. of Dennis' first m.)



---

<sup>81</sup> See Zeigler Ancestry

## Generation

### Children of Harlan Keith Bixby and Mary Ann (Veazy) Bixby

#### 1 Hayden Margaret Bixby

b. 5 September 1968, Seattle, King Co., Washington

m. Brett Douglas Nichols, 23 May 1992, Pasadena, California

b. 11 July 1970, San Gabriel, California, son of George and Patricia (Maloney) Nichols

ch. .Evan Julia, b. 27 December 1995, Redmond, Washington, Quinn Emily, b. 13 December 1997, Redmond, Washington

#### 2 Ryan Keith Bixby

b. 13 October, 1970, Pasadena, L.A. Co., California

m. 22 June 1996, San Marino, California, Linette Marie Vaughn daughter of Earl and Marie (Pack) Vaughn

b. 15 November 1969, San Marino, California

ch. McKenna Marie, b. 31 January 1998, Eastside Hospital, Redmond

Parker Daniel, b. 11 September 2001

#### 3 Parker Rockwood Bixby

b. 6 November 1973, Pasadena

m. 4 September 1994, Missoula, Montana, Jessica Loretta Anderson, daughter of Lawrence and Linda Anderson

ch. Madeline Everly, b. 7 May 2000, Mercer Island, Washington

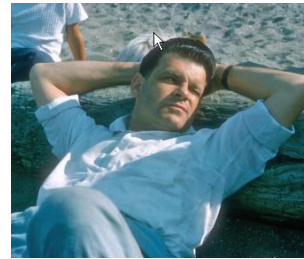
Duncan Nash, b. 29 May 2004, Evergreen Hospital, Kirkland, Washington

**2Harlan**

4 Barbara Ruth Bixby

b. 6 April 1919, Burley, Cassia Co., Idaho  
m. Howard W. Vange, 3 March 1946, Santa Monica,  
Los Angeles Co., California, son of Andrew Vange  
and Hannah Thorson Vange

b. 9 April 1919, Tacoma, Washington  
ch: Coral Beverly, Darrell Munro, Harlan Bixby,  
Kimberly K



## BOWMAN ANCESTRY<sup>82 83</sup>

### I. Nathaniel Bowman

Nathaniel Bowman was born in England in 1608 the son of **Robert and Anna (Barnard) Bowman**. The family originated near Kirk-Oswald, Carlisle. The earliest church records of Kirk-Oswald were destroyed. Nathaniel came to Watertown, Massachusetts about 1630. He applied to be admitted freeman, 19 October 1630; but his name is not on the list of those admitted, but it is on the earliest list of proprietor (February 1636/37), "then inhabiting" Watertown. He moved--time not ascertained--to Cambridge Farms (Lexington) where he bought land of Edward Goffe. He married Anna Barnard, and she probably died first as no mention is made of her in his will.

The will of "Nathaniel Bowman, of Cambridge, gentleman," dated 21 October 1679, proved 4 April 1682, gives to son Francis the "farm in Cambridge, where I now dwell, which farm I purchased of Edward Goffe, &c., With dwelling-house, &c.; said Francis to pay the other legacies, viz.: to son Nathaniel £25, to be paid four years after my death; if he die without lawful issue, to revert to the children of Francis. To Docas March, and her heirs, £50; to gr. children, Nathaniel and Benjamin Blackleach, £25 each, to be paid when 21 years old; to gr. daughter, Hannah Turner £15 at 18 yrs. old, or at marriage, which, with what her parents had would make a full share. In each case, on failure of heirs, the legacies to revert to the children of son Francis, who was sole executor.

- b. 1608, Kirk-Oswald, Carlisle, England
- m. **Anna Barnard**
- d. 21 January 1662, Cambridge, Massachusetts

Children of Nathaniel and Anna (Barnard) Bowman\b:

1. **Francis Bowman**
2. Mary Bowman
  - bur. 10 March 1637
3. Joanna Bowman
  - bur. 20 November 1638
4. Dorcas Bowman
  - b. 31 January 1639
  - bur. 6 February 1639, age 7
5. Nathaniel Bowman
  - b. 6 March 1641
  - d. prob at Lexington 1694
6. Joanna Bowman
  - b. 20 November 1642
7. Dorcas Bowman
  - b. 2 November 1683
  - m. 1st--Benjamin Blackleach of Cambridge
  - ch. Nathaniel, Benjamin
  - m. 2nd--29 May 1676, Hugh March of Newbury

---

<sup>82</sup>Gen & Hist of Watertown by Henry Bond Vol 1  
History of Lexington, Mass. by Charles Hudson Vol 2

<sup>83</sup> Bowman Family, Nat'l Gen Research Inst, Wa. DC. P 8

## II. Francis Bowman (Nathaniel, Robert)

**Francis Bowman** was admitted freeman in 1652. He resided at Cambridge Farms until his death, 16 December 1687 at the age of 57. In the administration of his estate, 1 April 1698, mention is made of the widow, Martha, who was guardian of the two minors, Samuel and Jonathan, the sons "Frances," Nathaniel and John and John Evileth for Mary Bowman.

- adm. freeman 1652
- m. 26 September 1661, **Martha Sherman**, daughter of **Capt. John and Martha (Palmer) Sherman**<sup>84</sup> of Watertown
  - b. 21 February 1641
  - d. prob. 25 February 1728/29
- d. 16 December 1687, Cambridge Farms, Massachusetts

### Children of Francis and Martha (Sherman) Bowman

#### 1. Francis Bowman<sup>85</sup>

By will, dated 1744, he directed his wife Ruth to take as her own proper estate forever three of his Negro servants,--"Batiss, Philliss and Pompy, so named." He gave also to his granddaughter Ruth Bowman, full power at his decease to take his Negro boy Domini "to be her own forever," she to pay her brother Francis 20 pounds, old tenor, at the time of "receiving Domini." He filled from time to time every office in the gift of the people. He was on the committee in 1693 to purchase land for the support of the ministry, on the first board of selectmen and assessors under the town organization, and frequently reelected. He represented the town in the General Court, six years and was also one of the royal magistrates, appointed first in 1720. In seating the meeting house he was one of those "plaft at ye tabll" and his wife "was plaft In ye forefeatt in ye Bodye of feats."

- b. 14 September 1662
  - m. 1st--26 June 1684, Cambridge, Lydia Stone daughter of Dea. Samuel and Sarah (Stearns) Stone
  - ch. Francis, Mary, Lydia
  - m. 2nd--Ruth Angiers, daughter of Rev. Samuel Angiers
  - ch. John, Sarah, Isaac
  - d. 23 December 1744
- #### 2. John Bowman
- b. 19 February 1665
- #### 3. Martha Bowman
- b. 2 March 1667
  - d. December 1667
- #### 4. Nathaniel Bowman
- #### 5. Mary Bowman
- m. 2 December 1692, Rev. John Eveleth
- #### 6. Joseph Bowman
- b. 18 May 1674
  - ch. Thaddeus
- #### 7. Anna Bowman
- b. 19 September 1676
  - bap. 14 September 1701
  - d. 26 September 1701

---

<sup>84</sup>See Sherman Ancestry

<sup>85</sup> History of Lexington by Charles Hudson V 2, p 44



8. Samuel Bowman
  - m. 1st--2 November 1700, Rebecca Andrews
  - d. 18 November 1713
  - m. 2nd--Deborah Wyeth
  - ch. 14 ch.
9. Jonathon Bowman
  - b. Abt. 1682
- 10 Martha Bowman
  - b. 1 April 1685

**III. Nathaniel Bowman**  
(Francis, Nathaniel, Robert)

**Nathaniel Bowman**

- b. 9 February 1669
- m. 16 December 1692, Cambridge Farms, **Anna Barnard**, daughter of **John and Sarah (Flemming) Barnard**<sup>86</sup> of Watertown
  - b. September 1670
  - d. 15 September 1757
- d. 30 June 1748

Children of Nathaniel and Anna (Barnard) Bowman:

1. Mary Bowman
    - b. 22 December 1693
    - m. Samuel Garfield of Watertown
  2. Anne Bowman
    - b. 6 September 1696
    - m. 1st--Nathaniel Bright
    - m. 2nd--6 October 1741, Richard Clarke
  3. Elizabeth Bowman
    - b. 13 November 1698
    - d. 8 January 1740
  4. Abigail Bowman
    - b. 1700
    - m. 24 March 1719, Mathew Bridge of Lexington
  5. Grace Bowman
    - bap. 1 October 1704
    - m. 10 March 1726, Nathaniel Coolidge
  6. Sarah Bowman
    - bap. 25 May 1707
    - m. 3 February 31, Samuel Stearns
- IV. 7. Jane Bowman**
- m. 21 January 1734, **James Brown**, son of, **Joseph and Ruhamah (Wellington)**<sup>87</sup> **Brown**<sup>88</sup>
    - b. July 1713, Lexington
    - d. 13 June 1768, Lexington
  - ch. Mary, Francis, **Joseph**, James
  - d. 8 May 1762

---

<sup>86</sup>See Barnard Ancestry

<sup>87</sup> See Wellington Ancestry

<sup>88</sup>See Brown Ancestry

## BROOKS ANCESTRY

### I. Thomas Brooks<sup>89</sup>

Thomas Brooks, of Concord, Massachusetts, died there May 21, 1667; his wife Grace, whose surname is unknown died May 12, 1664. He first settled in Watertown, as early as 1636, and removed very soon to Concord, where he was constable in 1638; representative 1642,-1644, 1654, 1659-1662; He is called captain, and if so, probably of the military company at Concord. In 1660, with his son-in-law, Captain Timothy Wheeler, he purchased of Edward Collins four hundred acres of land in Medford, it being a portion of the Cradock farm.

- b London, England
- m. **Grace** -----
  - d. 12 May 1664
- d. 21 May 1667, Concord, Massachusetts

Children of Thomas and Grace Brooks:

1. **Joshua Brooks**
2. Caleb Brooks
  - b. Concord
  - m. 1st--10 April 1660, Susanna Atkinson daughter of Thomas Atkinson of Concord
  - ch. Susan, Mary, Mary (2), Rebecca, Sarah
  - m. 2nd--Hannah Atkinson
  - ch. Ebenezer, Samuel
3. Gershom Brooks
  - m. 12 March 1667, Hannah Eckles of Cambridge
  - ch. Mary, Hannah, Tabathy, Daniel, Elizabeth
4. Mary Brooks
  - m. Captain Timothy Wheeler
  - d. 4 October, 1693
5. Thomas Brooks
  - Of Haddam, Connecticut
6. Hugh Brooks
7. John Brooks
  - Of Woburn

---

<sup>89</sup>Middlesex County, Vol 1  
History of Town of Concord by Lemuel Shattuck, Rider p. 365  
Lincoln Vital Records, p. 23

**Joshua Brooks**  
(Thomas)

Joshua Brooks was a tanner in Lincoln, where his descendants have lived, three of whom, in succession, have held the office of deacon. He was the ancestor of nearly all of the name since, in Concord and Lincoln.

- b. abt 1632, Concord
- m. 17 October 1653, Watertown, **Hannah Mason**, daughter of **Hugh and Hester (Wells) Mason**<sup>90</sup>
- b. 23 September 1636, Watertown, Massachusetts

Children of Joshua and Hannah (Mason) Brooks;

1. **Noah Brooks**
2. Grace Brooks
  - b. 10 March 1660, Concord
  - m. 1686, Judah Potter
  - d. 20 June 1731
3. Daniel Brooks
  - b. 15 November 1664, Concord
  - m. Ann Merriam
  - d. 18 October 1733
  - ch. Daniel, Samuel, Ann, Job, Mary, John
4. Thomas Brooks
  - d. 9 September 1676
5. Esther Brooks
  - b. 4 July 1668, Concord
  - m. 1692, Benjamin Whittemore
6. Elizabeth Brooks
  - b. 16 December 1672
  - m. 1705, Ebenezer Merriam
7. Job Brooks
  - b. 26 July 1675, Concord
  - d. 18 May 1697, Concord
8. Hugh Brooks
  - b. 1676, Concord
  - m. 1702, Abigail Barker
  - d. 18 January 1746
  - ch. Abigail, Jonathan, Sarah, Mary
9. Joseph Brooks
  - b. 1681, Concord
  - m. 1706, Rebecca Blodget
  - d. 17 September 1759, Concord
  - ch. Mary, Rebecca, Joseph, Nathan, Amos, Jonas, Isaac, James

---

<sup>90</sup>Descendants of Capt. Hugh Mason in America by Edna Warren Mason pgs 17-24  
See Mason Ancestry

### III. NOAH BROOKS (Joshua, Thomas)

#### Noah Brooks

- b. 1656, Concord
- m. 1685, **Dorothy Wright**, daughter of **Edward and Hannah Epsom (Epson or Axtell) Wright**<sup>91</sup>
  - b. 20 October 1662, Sudbury, Massachusetts
  - d. 15 March 1752, Concord, Massachusetts
- d. 1 February 1739

#### Children of Noah and Dorothy (Wright) Brooks;

1. Dorothy Brooks
  - b. 15 October 1685, Concord
  - m. 24 March 1705, Concord, Joseph Merriman
2. **Joshua Brooks (2)**
3. Ebenezer Brooks
  - b. 14 February 1691
  - m. 29 December 1719, Sarah Fletcher
  - d. 5 April 1768
4. Mary Brooks
  - b. 1689
5. Benjamin Brooks
  - b. 1698
  - m. 24 June 1725, Susan Haywood
6. Thomas Brooks
  - b. 28 May 1701, Watertown, Massachusetts
  - m. Hannah Dakin
  - d. 22 December 1790
7. Elizabeth Brooks
  - b. 25 February 1703, Watertown
  - m. John Miles
  - d. 5 May 1783

---

<sup>91</sup>See Wright Ancestry

**IV. JOSHUA BROOKS (2)**<sup>92</sup>  
(Noah, Joshua, Thomas)

**Joshua Brooks (2)**

- b. 14 October 1688, Concord
- m. 24 April 1713, Concord, **Lydia Wheeler**, daughter of **Timothy and Lydia Wheeler**<sup>93</sup>
  - b. 5 May 1694, Concord
  - d. 25 June 1750, Concord

Children of Joshua and Lydia (Wheeler) Brooks;

1. Lydia Brooks
  - b. 1 July 1714, Concord
  - m. 27 April 1731, Joseph Harwood
2. Dorothy Brooks
  - b. 4 January 1717-8, Concord
  - m. 12 February 1735, Jonathan Billings
3. **Joshua Brooks (3)**
4. Lois Brooks
  - b. 29 June 1723, Concord
  - m. John Barrett
5. Ephraim Brooks
  - b. 13 July 1725, Concord
6. Hepzibah Brooks
  - b. 28 December 1727, Concord
  - m. Gregory Stone
  - d. 22 April 1783
7. Martha Brooks
  - b. 26 June 1731, Concord
8. Timothy Brooks
  - b. 24 August 1733, Concord

---

<sup>92</sup> Concord VR, p 83 & 171

<sup>93</sup>See Wheeler Ancestry

**V. JOSHUA BROOKS (3) (DEA)<sup>94</sup>**  
(Joshua, Noah, Joshua, Thomas)

**Joshua Brooks (3)**

- b. 10 January 1721, Concord
- m **Hannah Simonds**, daughter of **Joshua<sup>95</sup> and Hannah (Poulter) Simonds<sup>96</sup>**
  - b. 17 October 1729, chr. Lexington, Massachusetts
  - d. 17 November 1806, Lincoln, Massachusetts, bur. Old Cem., Lincoln
- d. 8 March 1790, Lincoln, bur. Old Cem., Lincoln

Children of Joshua and Hannah Simonds Brooks;

1. Hannah Brooks
  - b. 2 October 1748, Lincoln
  - d. 3 December 1773
2. Lydia Brooks
  - b. 3 October 1750, Lincoln
  - d. 17 May 1772
3. Hepzibah Brooks
  - b. 19 April 1753, Lincoln
4. **Joshua Brooks (4)**
5. William Brooks
  - Graduated from college in 1780. Settled as a merchant in Augusta, Maine and held several civil and military offices in that state.
  - b. 13 March 1757, Lincoln
6. Abel Brooks
  - b. chr. 17 June 1759, Lincoln
7. Jonas Brooks
  - b. 4 October 1761, Lincoln
  - m. 6 March 1786, Rachel Greenough
  - d. 28 September 1856
8. Deborah Brooks
  - b. 3 January 1764, Lincoln
  - m. 1st--25 December 1783, Amos Merriam
9. Phebe Brooks
  - b. 22 July 1766, Lincoln
  - m. 24 January 1788, Peter Wheeler
10. Sarah Brooks
  - b. 11 November 1768, Lincoln
  - m. 30 December 1802, Daniel Wood
  - d. 28 November 1837
11. John Brooks
  - b. 19 May 1771, Lincoln

---

<sup>94</sup> Concord , Ma, VR p, 83, 102  
Lincoln, Ma. VR p 20-24, 95-197, 155-156  
Gen Old Fam Concord, by CE Potter, p 18

<sup>95</sup> Hist of Lexington by C. Hudson

<sup>96</sup>See Simonds Ancestry

**VI. JOSHUA BROOKS (4)**<sup>97</sup>  
(Joshua, Joshua, Noah, Joshua, Thomas)

**Joshua Brooks (4)** was a Minute Man 1775 in Capt. William Smith's Co.--Pierce's Regiment.

- b. 11 February 1755, Lincoln
- m. 1st--27 February 1780, **Martha Barrett**, daughter of **V. Capt. Humphrey and Elisabeth (Adams) Barrett**<sup>98</sup>
  - b. 21 May 1755, Concord
  - d. 28 November 1792, Lincoln (of small pox)
- m. 2nd--3 October 1793, Sarah (Sally) Davis
  - b. February 1770
  - d. March 1859
- ch. Isaac, Sarah, Susan, Hiram, George Minott, Elmira, Franklin
- d. 8 November 1825, Lincoln

Children of Joshua and Martha (Barrett) Brooks;

1. **Joshua Brooks (5)**

- b. 9 October 1780
- m. 1 November 1807, Melinda Keith
- d. 13 November 1829

2. Humphrey Brooks

- b. 14 June 1782
- d. April 1850

3. William Brooks

- b. 3 December 1783
- m. 17 September 1815, Harriette Eames
- d. March 1864

4. Nathan Brooks<sup>99</sup>

Graduated from Harvard in 1809. After leaving college he studied law and on his admission to the bar in 1813, he opened an office in Concord, where he resided during the remainder of his life. He acquired an extensive practice in his profession and filled many offices of trust in the town. He delivered in December 1814 the first address before the society in Concord for the suppression of intemperance which was organized January 6 of the same year. He represented the town in the Stste Legislature in 1823, 24 & 25; was one of the Executive Council in 1827 and Senator for the Middlesex District in 1851. He was appointed Master in Chancery for Middlesex, 1827 and a Director of the Concord Bank. He married first, Caroline Downs of Boston and 2<sup>nd</sup> in July 1823 Mary Murick, daughter of Telly Murick, Esquire of Concord.

- b. 18 October 1785
- m. 1st--2 June 1819, Caroline Downs of Boston
- ch. Caroline Downs (m. 1840, Concord, Ebenezer Rockwood Hoar. He was b 1816)
- m. 2nd--4 July 1821, Mary Merric (Murick), daughter of Tilly Murick
- d. 11 December 1863

5. Charles Brooks

- b. 9 July 1787
- d. 5 July 1858

---

<sup>97</sup>NEHG Index Vol 18 p. 199  
Lincoln Vital Records p. 22  
D.A.R. Vol 26 p. 362

<sup>98</sup>See Barrett Ancestry

<sup>99</sup>N.E. Nist & Gen Reg, V 18, p 199



**6. Martha Brooks**

- b. 11 March 1789
- m. 10 February 1818, **Oliver A. Keith son of Reuel and Abigail (Allen) Keith.** <sup>100</sup>
  - b. 27 May 1785, Hardwich, Massachusetts
  - d. 16 February 1841, Sheldon, Vermont
- ch. **Abigail**<sup>101</sup>, Martha Elmira
- d. 24 November 1865, Sheldon

**7. Hannah Brooks**

- b. 29 April 1791
- m. 1st-- -----Grovenor
- m. 2nd--10 February 1820, John Hoar
- d. 17 April 1848

---

<sup>100</sup>See Keith Ancestry

<sup>101</sup>See Brown Ancestry

## PETER BROWNE ANCESTRY<sup>102</sup>

### I. Peter Browne

Peter Browne of Plymouth, one of the signers of the Mayflower Compact, came in the Mayflower, in 1620. He may have come from Great Burstead, Billericay, Essex, England. He was admitted freeman in 1623. For his first wife, conjecture assigns him Martha Ford of Southwark, the widow of a leather dresser. She had come in the Fortune. His second wife was Mary -----, and one of his children by his second wife was Rebecca. He died before 10 October 1633 of "infectious fever".

- b. c. 1600, Great Burstead, Essex, England
- m 1<sup>st</sup> 1623, Plymouth, **Martha Ford**, widow of leather dresser of Southwick
- m 2<sup>nd</sup> abt 1630, Plymouth, Mary -----.
- ch. Rebecca, ----, ----
- d. bef 10 October 1633

Children of Peter and Martha (Ford) Browne;

#### II.1. Mary Browne

- b. bef 1 June 1621
- m. abt 1647, **Ephraim Tinkham, son of John and Matthias (Beare) Tinkham**<sup>103</sup> of Barnstaple, Devon County, England.
  - chr. 23 February 1618, Barnstaple
  - d. bef June 1685
- ch. Ephraim, **Ebenezer**, Peter, Hezekiah, John. Mary, John, Isaac
- d. aft 17 June 1683/5

#### 2. Priscilla Browne

- b. aft 1 June 1627
- m. 21 March 1649, William Allen of Sandwich
- d. aft, 17 February 1697/8

---

<sup>102</sup>Families of the Pilgrims by Shaw  
Pioneers of Massachusetts by Pope  
Mayflower Index  
Saints & Strangers by George F. Willison

<sup>103</sup>See Tinkham Ancestry

## BULLOCK ANCESTRY<sup>104</sup>



There are several opinions held as to the origin of the Scottish Bullock (Bulloch) family. A.H. Miller in the *Scottish Historical Review* claims it descends from Sir William Bullock, Edward Baliol's chamberlain, an ecclesiastic and a man of great military talents. A number of persons of prominence of the name in Scotland are: Richard Bullock, who was slain on the field of Cambok; Thomas Bullock, who was warden in Berwick, 1311-12; Sir John Bullock, Bishop of Ross about 1490; William Bullock, Provost of Haddington in 1330; Walter Bullock, who was one of the retinue that crossed with Princess Margaret of Norway when she was sought in marriage by King Eric in 1281; and others.

Another concept advanced is that the Bullock (Bulloch) family descended from the ancient name of Bullo in Peebles. A member of this line went to Glasgow, as was the custom with younger sons who had to leave home and seek occupations elsewhere. Many went to the cities to earn their livelihood. It is contended that all those names ending in O, usually affixed, as was the custom in vogue, a "ch", so that the name of Bullo was changed to that of Bulloch. However, the name Bulloch really seems to have originated from the Gallic word bealach and hence he who lived at this location was called Balloch. We find the name Bulloch, Balloch, and Bullock spelled either way in the records, and in reference to the same individual

It appears that the Bullochs and Bullocks of Scotland and the United States, claim descent from the famous warrior Donald Balloch, a grandson of John McDonald, Lord of the Isles, who married Lady Margaret Stewart, daughter of King Robert II of Scotland

The progenitor of William Bullock can be distinctly traced back to the time of the Norman Conquest in 1066 and some 300 years before the time of the introduction of surnames into England. We find the name and the coat of arms of the family in English History. The insignia upon the shield are "Three Bulls Heads" and above the shield a crest of fine battle axes with the motto, "nil conscire sibe". In 1635, three brothers, Henry, Edward, and Richard Bullock, emigrated from England and settled in Salem, Massachusetts. Richard Bullock removed to Rehoboth, Massachusetts in 1647.

---

<sup>104</sup>A Bullock Family History by Pierce

## I. RICHARD BULLOCK <sup>105</sup> <sup>106</sup>

**Richard Bullock** was born in 1622 in Essex, England and his parentage is uncertain. He emigrated to this country with his older brothers Henry and Edward before he was 21 and stayed with or near them until he received his patrimony when he came of age. They settled in Salem, Massachusetts. He removed to Rehoboth, Mass. in 1643 where he married 4 August 1647, Elizabeth Ingraham the daughter of Richard Ingraham of Rehoboth and Northampton, Mass. and descendant of Sir Arthur Ingraham and Elizabeth Wignail of Watertown. She was born about 1630 and died 7 January 1659. They had six children. Richard married second, Elizabeth Billington daughter of Francis and Christian (Penn) Billington<sup>107</sup> and grand-daughter of John Billington who arrived in New England on the Mayflower. Richard died 22 November 1667 in Rehoboth.

- b. 1622, Essex, England
- m. 1st--4 August 1647, Rehoboth, **Elizabeth Ingraham daughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Wignall) Ingraham**
- b. abt. 1630
- d. 7 January 1659, Rehoboth, Massachusetts
- m. 2nd--Elizabeth Billington daughter of Francis & Christian (Penn) Billington
- ch. Israel, Mercy, John, Richard
- d. 22 November 1667, Rehoboth, Massachusetts

### Children of Richard and Elizabeth (Ingraham) Bullock

1. **Samuel Bullock**
2. Elizabeth Bullock
  - b. 9 October 1650, Rehoboth
  - m. Caleb Eddy
  - ch. Caleb, Samuel, Elizabeth, Hannah, Zachariah, Hopefill, Mary
3. Mary Bullock
  - b. 16 February 1652, Rehoboth
  - m. Richard Haile, Sr.
  - ch. John, Mary, Richard, Elizabeth, Barnard, Hannah, Rose, Patience
  - d. 15 February 1729/30
4. Mehitable Bullock
  - b. 4 April 1655, Rehoboth
  - m. John West
5. Abigail Bullock
  - b. 26 August 1657, Rehoboth
  - m. 1677, Obidiah Bowen, Jr.
    - b. Swansea, Wales
    - d. 11 July 1699, Rehoboth
  - ch. James, Hezekiah, Mary, Elizabeth, Daniel, Aaron, Sarah, Abigail, Nathan
6. Hopestill Bullock
  - b. 26 December 1658, Rehoboth
  - m. Joshua Lombard
  - ch. Mary, Hopestill, Joshua, Samuel, Abigail, Elizabeth, Mary, Jonathan

---

<sup>105</sup>Middlesex County., Mass Vol 1 p. 227  
Descendants of Col Wm Bullock by Deagan

<sup>106</sup> Official History of Guilford, p 428-431

<sup>107</sup> Billington: Not a Bradford Favorite, Mayflower Families.com

**II. SAMUEL BULLOCK**<sup>108</sup>  
(Richard)

**Deacon Samuel Bullock** was born 19 August 1648, in Rehoboth, Massachusetts the eldest son of Richard and Elizabeth Ingraham Bullock. He was a large proprietary in the Rehoboth lands and one of the first purchasers of the Swanzezy lands. He is believed to have lived in Swanzezy for a time. In 1675-6 he contributed liberally to defraying the expenses of King Phillip's War. In 1696 he was chosen a representative to the General Court. He and his wife Thankful were active members of Reverend John Wyle's church and Samuel was for many years and up to his death, a Deacon thereof. He married first, Mary Thurber, daughter of John and Priscilla Thurber. She died on October 4, 1674 at the birth of their only child, who also did not survive. He married secondly, Thankful Reneff (or Rouse). Samuel died in Rehoboth on 10 March 1717 at the age of 69.

- b. 19 August 1648, Rehoboth
- m 1st--12 Nov.1673 Mary Thurber, daughter of John and Priscilla Thurber of Swansea
  - d. 5 October 1674, at birth of only child who also died
- m. 2nd--26 May 1675, **Thankful Reneff** (or Rouse)
- ch Ebenezer, Thankful, Samuel, Israel, Daniel, Richard, Seth
- d. 10 March 1717, Rehoboth

Children of Samuel and Thankful (Reneff) Bullock:

1. Ebenezer Bullock
  - b. 22 February 1676, Rehoboth
  - m. Sarah Moulton
2. Thankful Bullock
  - b. 26 June 1681, Rehoboth
  - m. Ephraim Martin
  - d. 22 July 1762
3. **Samuel Bullock**
4. Israel Bullock
  - b. 9 April 1687, Rehoboth
  - d. at sea, 14 February 1757
5. Daniel Bullock
  - b. 1689, Rehoboth
  - m. 1st--Mary Salisbury
  - m. 2nd--Leah Beverly
6. Richard Bullock
  - b. 1 July 1692, Rehoboth
  - m. Mary Wheaton
  - ch. Ephraim, Joseph, Hulda, Elizabeth, Richard, Mary, Ellen, Robert
7. Seth Bullock
  - b. 26 September 1693, Rehoboth
  - m. Experience Salisbury

---

<sup>108</sup>Massachusetts Vital Records

### III. SAMUEL BULLOCK, Jr. (Samuel, Richard)

**Samuel Bullock, Jr.**<sup>109</sup> was born at the old homestead of his father, just north of Miller Bridge on Palmer's River in Rehoboth, 1683 November 7 and died there in April 1746 He married 21 June 1711, **Anna Salisbury** of Swansea. She is said to have been born in 1687 and died 21 June 1771. She was a daughter of **William and Anna (Cole) Salisbury**. Anna Cole was born at Kickernuit, Warren, 1664 and was a daughter of the first **Hugh Cole**, and aunt of the Anna Cole who married Hugh Bullock of Ebenezer. In 1735, Samuel is called Lieutenant. He seems to have been not only a farmer but to have had a saw and grist mill and also to have kept a store in company with his brothers, Seth and Micheal. They owned a boat and traded with parties at Mistol and Newport going down Palmers. An old memorandum book, contains entries made by him showing he was in 1711-12 the Superintendent in building the Second Congregational Church which was erected on the first hill just north of the "Shad" (?) or Orleans factory. He writes that it was raised 3 July 1751. A burial ground was laid out on the same lot, and there he and his father, and his only son, William and his grandson, Samuel, with many of their families were buried. This Second Church was probably not completed until 1721 when the First or old Newman Church on Seekouk (?) Place gave the Second Church their old pulpit and the facings on their gallery. This Church stood till 1777 when a new one was built just west of Rehoboth Village about 2 miles northeasterly from the former building. In 1728, Samuel (3) was one of three (-----) to loan the town's portion of \$60,000 in the Provincial Treasury. In 1746 he served in Capt. Wheelers Company. His memorandum book, speaks of the dark day in 1732 when he writes, "It was so smokey all day that it clouded ye sun, so that you might behold ye (-----) of the sun with ye naked eye, as well as to behold ye moon. And that day our Diner of Squash was so bitter that after it was well buttered the Dog would not eat it.". He records also the "coming of the locust out of the ground" 18 May 1716. And also the "appearing of a Stong Light of a red firey color in the N. East on the evening of 11 Dec. 1719", and also a "Mighty storm of wind and rain" on 16 Sept, 1727, and of a "Mighty Earthquake heard", 29 Oct, 1727. The same record book contains the names of men who worked in 1711-12 in building the second meeting house, and the amounts paid them. He had three known children, whose names he records as Althea, William, and Anne.

- b. 7 November 1688, Rehoboth, Massachusetts
- m. 21 June 1711, **Anna Salisbury**, daughter of **William and Anna (Cole)**<sup>110</sup> **Salisbury** of Swansea
  - b. 1687
  - d. 21 June 1771
- d. April 1746, Rehoboth

#### Children of Samuel and Anna (Salisbury) Bullock:

1. Althea Bullock
  - b. 14 April, 1712, Rehoboth
  - m. 1st--4 September 1730 Josiah Kent
  - m. 2nd--Edward Bosworth
2. **William Bullock**
3. Christopher Bullock
  - b. 1720
4. Anna Bullock
  - b. 20 February 1721/22
  - m. Joseph Martin
5. Ebenezer Bullock
  - b. 1724
6. Nathan Bullock
  - b. 1726.

---

<sup>109</sup>A Bullock Family History by Pierce

<sup>110</sup>See Cole Ancestry

See Salisbury Ancestry

#### IV. WILLIAM BULLOCK<sup>111</sup> (Samuel, Samuel, Richard)

**Colonel William Bullock**, son of Samuel and Anna Salisbury Bullock, was born 29 April 1716 and died 10 December 1810 in his 95th year. He married 19 February 1737 Susannah Kent daughter of Joshua and Mary (Toogood) Kent of Barrington. Susanna was born 22 January 1716 and died 4 July 1780. She was a sister of the Josiah who married William's sister , Althea Bullock. William , being an only son, large landed property from his father along the valley of Palmers River, mostly on its west side, which was later divided into four farms and owned by his sons, Samuel, Calvin and Kent. In 1772, William was Colonel of the regiment made up of companies of militia from Rehoboth and adjoining towns and was ever afterwards known as Col. Bullock. He not only superintended his large farm but he also was a surveyor, and surveyed the town of Savoy in north western Massachusetts granted by that state to the soldiers who served in Capt. Gallops company in the French and Indian wars. His grandson, Nathaniel who was 33 years of age when William died, stated that he was tall in stature, well proportioned, of erect mien, dignified in manner and of unusually commanding presence. He was a man of influence, and possessed the esteem and confidence of his fellow citizens through his long life.

- b. 29 April 1716, Rehoboth
- m. 1st--19 February 1737, **Susannah Kent** daughter of **Joshua and Mary (Toogood) Kent**<sup>112</sup>
  - b. 22 January 1716, Barrington, Rhode Island
  - d. 22 July 1780
- m. 2nd--Ruth Vail (widow) of Barrington, Rhode Island
- d. 10 December 1810, Rehoboth

Children of William and Susannah (Kent) Bullock:

1. Lovell Bullock
  - b. 24 August 1742/43
  - m. Jennett ----?
  - d. 21 September 1819
2. Samuel Bullock
  - b. 30 October 1737
  - m. Silence Brown
3. Elizabeth Bullock
  - b. 5 May 1739
  - m. Caleb Carpenter
4. Jesse Bullock
  - b. 24 August 1744
  - m. Mehitable Wilson (Winslow)
5. **William Bullock, Jr.**
6. Susannah Bullock
  - b. 11 December 1745
7. Althea Bullock
  - b. 3 January 1747
  - m. Abiel Smith
8. Kent Bullock
  - b. 6 May 1749
  - m. Elizabeth Carpenter
9. Lidia Bullock
  - b. 28 April 1751

---

<sup>111</sup>Lt. Col. Charles Lovell Bullock--Letter/ 2 April 1976  
Rhode Island Vital Records, Arnold Vol 5-6  
Kent Family by L. Vernon Briggs (1295-1898) p. 1119

<sup>112</sup>See Kent Ancestry

**V. WILLIAM BULLOCK, Jr.**  
(William, Samuel, Samuel, Richard)

**Captain William Bullock**<sup>113</sup>, was born in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, 26 March 1743, the son of Colonel William and Susannah (Kent) Bullock. He died 17 August 1785 Guilford, Vermont and was buried at Old North Blanchard Cemetery, Guilford. He removed from Rehoboth, to Guilford with his brother Capt. Lovell in 1762/64 when Samuel Nichols, yeoman, deeded lot 133 drawn in right of William Johnson, 100 acres to Lovell Bullock, cordwainer, for 16 pounds. The brothers lived on lot 133, clearing land and erecting buildings until Lovell deeded the lot to William. He was a farmer, soldier and town official. He saw service in the Continental Army at Valley Forge and White Plains. Capt. Bullock owned a distillery and mill at east Guilford where the Levi Boyden mill and later Smith and Hunt's baby carriage shop was located. In 1770 William deeded to Lovell the mill and grist mill. He married 29 September 1764 at Petersham, Massachusetts, Miriam Whitney She was born 31 July 1751, daughter of Soloman and Elizabeth (Smith) Whitney. She died at Guilford 29 January 1825 and was buried at Old North Cemetery.

- b. 26 March 1743, Rehoboth, Massachusetts
- m. 29 September 1769, Petersham, **Miriam Whitney**, daughter of **Soloman and Elizabeth (Smith) Whitney**<sup>114</sup>
  - b. 31 July 1751, Marlborough, Massachusetts
  - m. 2<sup>nd</sup> prob. Capt. Isaac Orr of Halifax
  - d. 29 January 1825, Guilford, Vermont, bur. Blanchard, Old N. Cemetery
- d. 17 August 1785, Guilford, bur. Blanchard, Old North Cemetery

Children of William and Miriam (Whitney) Bullock

1. William Bullock, (3)<sup>115</sup>

William and Artemisia Wellman Bullock settled 28 November 1801 on 2nd Range of Stanstead, Near Georgeville. Being among the very earliest settlers, they experienced the fortunes that attended the labor of our fathers in making for themselves homes in the wilderness. He early took an active part in the management of public affairs, having received a magistrates commission and other offices of trust from the Provincial Government. With hardly an exception, his family have all been active and useful members of the community. His children all married and had families and their descendants are widely scattered over the U. S.

- b. 22 October 1770, Guilford
- m. 1788, Artemisia Wellman
  - b. 1770
  - d. 1836
- ch. William, Miriam, Biel, Thadeus, Chauncey, Rectina, Samuel, Jesse, Artemisia, Increase, Noble, Harriet
- d. 1827, Stanstead, Quebec, Canada

2. Susannah Bullock

- b. 8 February 1772, Guilford
- m. 1 January 1788, Brattleboro, Vt ,Calvin Harris
- ch. William,
- d. 19 August 1821, Newburgh, Ohio

---

<sup>113</sup>Town of Guilford

Some Vermont Ancestors by Nichols

<sup>114</sup>See Whitney Ancestry

<sup>115</sup>Forest and Clearings of Stanstead County by John Lawrence pp. 236-238, 269, 270



3. Miriam Bullock
  - b. 14 March 1774, Guilford
  - d. 24 July, 1790, bur. Blanchard Old North Cemetery, Guilford
4. Sarah Bullock
  - b. 1 December 1775, Guilford
  - m. 15 April 1791, James Greenleaf
  - d. 17 June 1844, bur. Blanchard Old North Cemetery
5. Lovinah Bullock
  - b. 24 December 1777, Guilford
  - m. 3 November 1796 John B. Whitney
  - d. 8 April 1832, Abbotsford, Quebec
6. Thadeus Bullock
  - b. 15 February 1780, Guilford
  - d. 22 August 1785, bur. Blanchard Old North Cemetery
7. Samuel Bullock
  - b. 16 November 1781, Guilford
  - m. 25 December 1803, Polly Harris
  - d. 16 May 1832, Abbotsford, Lower Canada
8. Jessie Bullock
  - b. 7 December 1783, Guilford
  - m. 8 January 1804, Brattleboro, Azubah Hopkins
  - d. 26 May 1860, Angelica, N.Y.
- 9. Elizabeth Bullock**
  - b. 1 May 1785, Guilford
  - m. 8 January 1804, **Amos Smith Brown**, son of **Joseph and Sarah (Smith) Brown**<sup>116</sup>
    - b. July 1782, Winchendon, Massachusetts
    - d. 31 September 1843, Breedsville, Michigan
  - ch. Edwin, Louisa, Luman, **Amasa Merriman**, Sarah S., Amos Smith, Wells G, Jesse R, Susan Minerva, Harriette M.
  - d. 15 August 1839, Breedsville, Michigan

---

<sup>116</sup>See Brown Ancestry

## COLE ANCESTRY<sup>117</sup>

### I. WILLIAM COLE

- b. abt. 1570, Enniskillen, Sligo, Ireland
- m. **Susan Bale**
  - b. abt. 1570

### II JAMES COLE<sup>118</sup>

James Cole was a shoemaker and an inn-keeper. He was a freeman in 1633. James kept the famous tavern of Plymouth and lived on the side of the hill which still bears his name. He sold to his son Hugh of Swansea, shipwright, land at Saconnet "granted to the old servants, whereof I am one."

- b. 25 July 1600
- m. 1624 England, **Mary Lobel** daughter of **Matthew Lobel**
  - b. 1600/1606 Lille, Nord, France
  - d. 1660
- ch. James,
- d. 1689/1698, Plymouth

### III. HUGH COLE

- b. 1627/28 Bristol, Swansea, Massachusetts
- m. 8 January 1654, Swansea, **Mary Foxwell**, daughter of **Richard and Ann (Shelly) Foxwell**
  - b. 17 August , Barnstable, Massachusetts
  - d. 1678/88 Swansea
- d. 22 January 1699, Swansea

### IV. ANNA COLE

- b. 16 April 1662, Plymouth, Massachusetts
- m. 30 July 1684, **William Salisbury** son of **Levi Salisbury**
  - b. 14 August 1659, Swansea
  - d. 3 April 1726, Plymouth
- d. 23 June 1704, Plymouth

---

<sup>117</sup> LDS Ancestor File # 8413

See Salisbury Ancestry

<sup>118</sup>Pioneers of Massachusetts by Pope p. 110

## COOKE ANCESTRY,

### I. FRANCIS COOKE<sup>119</sup> of the Mayflower

Francis Cooke came from Blyth, Notts, England with his wife Hester Mahiew, who was a resident for a time at Canterbury, Kent. He came to Plymouth, Massachusetts as a passenger on the Mayflower in 1620. They had been married June 30, 1603 in Leyden, Holland. Francis was born probably after August 1583. He was a member of Robinson's congregation and the 17th signer of the Mayflower Compact. He was called a "woodcomber". Francis and his son John were the first to arrive with Hester and other children following later. He died in 1663 at about eighty one years of age.

- b. aft. August 1583, Blyth, Notts, England
- m. 30 June 1603, Leyden, Holland, **Hester Mahiew**
- d. after 8 June 1666, Plymouth
- d. 7 April 1663 in Plymouth, Massachusetts

Children of Francis and Hester (Mahiew) Cooke;

#### 1. John Cooke

John Cooke was about thirteen years old when he arrived at Plymouth with his father in 1620 on the Mayflower. He married the 28th of March 1634, Sarah Warren, the daughter of the Pilgrims, Richard and Elizabeth Warren of the Mayflower. John became a deacon of the Plymouth Church in the 1630's, but was excommunicated from the church around 1757 and became a Baptist preacher and about 1680 established a Baptist church in what is now Tiverton. He died 23 November 1695, having lived through the entire life of the Plymouth Colony. He was the last surviving male passenger of the Mayflower.

- b. bef. 1610, Holland
- m. 28 March 1634, Sarah Warren daughter of Richard Warren of the Mayflower
- ch. Sarah, Elizabeth, Hester, Mary, Mercy
- d. 23 November 1695, Dartmouth, Ma.

#### 2. Elizabeth Cooke

- b. 1611, probably Leyden
- d. bef 22 May 1627, Plymouth

### II. 3. JANE COOKE

- b. bef 1613, Leyden, South Holland, Holland
- m. aft. 22 May 1627, Plymouth, **Experience Mitchell** son of **Thomas Mitchell**<sup>120</sup> of Amsterdam, Holland

- b. abt. 1609. Leyden South Holland, Holland
- m. 2<sup>nd</sup> abt 1640, Mary ----.
- ch Elizabeth, Thomas, Mary
- d. 4 September 1689, Plymouth

- ch. Thomas, **Elizabeth**<sup>121</sup>, John, Mary, Jacob, Edward, Sarah, Hannah
- d. After 1631, Plymouth

#### 4. Jacob Cooke<sup>122</sup>

A lengthy deed, recorded in June 1646 and entitled "the condicions of the marriage between Jacob Cooke and Damaris Hopkins, "listed five major "gifts" from Francis Cooke, the groom's father: first, "one hundred acres of land with meddow...2condly...halfe the Land that att any time shall fall to him the said ffrancis by any Devision of the Purchase Land or Due to the first commers...3dly...one oxe one cow and one calfe and the next fole that the said ffrancis his mare bringeth...4ly It is promised...that att any time that the said Jacob shall see most conducable to his condicon...{he may}

---

<sup>119</sup>Mayflower Index, Society of Mayflower Descendants  
Families of the Pilgrims by Shaw  
Mayflower and Her Log by Ames  
Saints and Strangers: George F. Willison

<sup>120</sup>See Mitchell Ancestry

<sup>121</sup>See Washburn Ancestry

<sup>122</sup>A Little Commonwealth--Family Life in Plymouth Colony, by John Demos p 161

build an house upon the Land wherof the said ffrancis is now possessed of att Rockynooke...5ly...att the Decease of the Longer survivor of the said ffrancis and hester {his wife} that then and att such time the said Jacob or his heires shall have the teame with all the furniture belonging therunto".

No precisely comparable deed exists for the properties contributed on behalf of the bride, but two years earlier her father, Stephen Hopkins, had died, and the bulk of his estate was "Devided equally" by his overseers among the surviving children. The items designated as "Damaris porcon" can be taken to represent what she was able to bring to her marriage. They seem, moreover, representative of many bride's portions of this period---and hence of the kind and range of domestic equipment with which an average couple would attempt to set up housekeeping. The value of the whole inheritance is a little over nine pounds. This seems less than the sum of the various properties promised by the groom's father, but it would not be wise to draw a general inference here. The details of any marriage settlement corresponded to the particular circumstances of the families involved, and the contributions from each side reflected, the ability to pay.

b. abt 1618, Holland

m. 1st--1647, Damaris Hopkins daughter of Stephen Hopkins

ch Elizabeth, Caleb, Jacob, Mary, Martha, Francis, Ruth

m. 2nd--18 November 1669, Elizabeth (Lettice) Shurtleff

d. 18 November 1675/1676, Eastham, Massachusetts

5. Hester Cooke

b. bef. 22 May 1627, Plymouth

m. 1644, Plymouth, Richard Wright

ch Adam, John, Esther, Isaac, Samuel, Mary

6. Mary Cooke

b. Plymouth

m. 26 December 1645, Plymouth, John Thomson,

## **Last Will and Testament of Francis Cooke, 1663**

The last Will and Testament of Francis Cooke of Plymouth late Deceased:  
Exhibited before the Court held at Plymouth aforesaid the fifth day of June 1663 on the oaths of Mr John Aldin and Mr John Howland;

The Last Will and Testament of Francis Cooke made this seventh of the tenth month 1659

I being at present weak and infirm in body yett in perfect memory throw mercy Doe comitt my soule unto god that gave it and my body to the earthe; which my will is should be Intered in a Decent and comly manner;

As for such goods and lands as I stand possessed of I Doe will and bequeath as followeth;

1 My will is that hester my Dear and loveing wife shall have all my moveable goods and all my Cattle of all kinds; viz: neat Cattle horsekind sheep and swine to be att her Dispose

2 My will is that hester my wife shall have and Injoy my lands both upland and meddow lands which att present I possesse During her life

3 I Doe ordaine and appoint my Deare wife and my son John Cooke Joynt exequitors of this my said will

Witness

John Aldin

Francis Cooke

John Howland

## EDSON ANCESTRY<sup>123</sup>

### I. RICHARD EDSON

Richard Edson, probably born about 1510, died in late 1558 or early 1559. His wife was Agnes. They lived in Fillongley, Warwickshire and had Christiana, Anna and Thomas, born possibly about 1534, 1536 and 1538 respectively. Nothing further is known of the girls. Richard was a prosperous farmer, his farm lying near the village of Fillongley, and probably belonging to a manorial lord. He was of the class of farmers known as yeomen, and otherwise as husbandmen and freeholders.

b. abt 1510  
m. **Agnes** -----  
d. 1558/1559

Children of Richard and Agnes Edson;

1. Christiana Edson  
b. abt 1534, Fillongley, Warwickshire, England
2. Anna Edson  
b. abt 1536, Fillongley
3. **Thomas Edson**

---

<sup>123</sup>The Noyes Family, by Jacob Noyes  
Edson Family History & Genealogy by C.A. Edson

**II. THOMAS EDSON<sup>124</sup>**  
(Richard)

**Thomas Edson**

b. abt. 1538, Fillongley  
m. **Ellen**  
d. 1587/1588

Children of Thomas and Ellen Edson;

1. Elizabeth Edson  
bap. 21 August 1562, Fillongley  
m. Thomas Overton
2. Nicholas Edson  
bap. 28 October 1565, Fillongley  
ch. Richard, Robert
3. Richard Edson  
bap. 9 May 1568, Fillongley
4. **Thomas Edson**
5. William Edson  
bap. 1 November 1576, Fillongley  
bur . 1 November 1576, Fillongley

---

<sup>124</sup> Edson Family History & Genealogy by C.A. Edson

### III. THOMAS EDSON<sup>125</sup> (Thomas, Richard)

Thomas Edson was a devout English churchman. It would seem he served in Queen Elizabeth's army, for the inventory of his estate included two swords and a dagger. He was a man of considerable wealth, having added substantially to the property inherited from his father. It would appear he was a yeoman of importance, intelligence and ability. His wife was Elizabeth Copson. He probably died after 1649.

bap. 7 September 1572, Fillongley  
m. 1 November 1596, Fillongley, **Elizabeth Copson**  
b. 1572  
d. 1582  
d. aft. 1649

Children of Thomas and Elizabeth (Copson) Edson;

1. William Edson  
bap. 4 March 1598, Fillongley
2. Anna Edson  
bap. 22 August 1602, Fillongley  
m. 1st--Richard Snell  
d. 1637  
ch. Manasses  
m. 2nd--29 September 1638, Jeffrey Hall
3. Nicholas Edson  
bap. 6 March 1607, Fillongley  
d. 4 April 1608, Fillongley
4. Amphilis Edson  
bap. 12 August 1610, Fillongley
5. **Samuel Edson**
6. Joshua Edson  
bap. 2 February 1616, Fillongley
7. Walter Edson  
bap. 30 January 1619, Fillongley  
d. 1 December 1633, Fillongley

---

<sup>125</sup> Edson Family History & Genalogy by C.A, Edson, p. 20



**IV. SAMUEL EDSON**<sup>126</sup>  
( Thomas, Thomas, Richard)

**Samuel Edson** came of a family of excellent ability and standing, and of good substance. He received an education appropriate to his status, including through work on his father's farm, skill in agriculture. Fillongley, his home, was in Warwickshire. The Earl of Warwick was interested in aiding the New England Company, which was organized to promote colonization in Massachusetts Bay. Accordingly, many young people of the rural districts of Warwickshire became interested in emigrating, and some of these did settle at Salem in 1628, and a larger body in 1629, and a charter for the colony of Massachusetts Bay was granted to them in March, 1629. Very enthusiastic reports were received back as to this new land, and larger groups joined them from year to year. During this period, Samuel Edson was in his teens and early twenties. In 1638, a settler from the colony of Massachusetts Bay arrived in Fillongley and reported glowingly on the opportunities for settlers there. Samuel Edson, then 25 years old, saw in such a move an opportunity for his immediate marriage to Susanna Orcutt, whose family had long been in Warwickshire. Accordingly, they were married that year, and in late May or early June sailed, arriving at Salem about the middle of July, where they were heartily welcomed by their friends and acquaintances from Warwickshire who had settled there. In 1655 they moved from Salem to the Duxbury Plantation, named Bridgewater five years after he went there. Before his death he had acquired a very large estate by his persevering industry and vigilant enterprise, and held many local and other responsible offices and became the common ancestor of one of the most numerous, popular and respected families in Bridgewater.

- bap. 6 September 1613, Fillongley
- m. 1638, Warwickshire, **Susanna Orcutt**
  - b. 1618, Warwickshire
  - d. 20 February 1699, West Bridgewater
- d. 19 July 1692, West Bridgewater

Children of Samuel and Susanna (Orcutt) Edson;

**V. 1. Susanna Edson**

- b. 1640, Salem, Massachusetts Bay Colony
  - m. 3 May 1668, **Rev. James Keith** son of **Robert Keith**<sup>127</sup> of Scotland
    - b. 1644 Aberdeen, Scotland
    - m. 2<sup>nd</sup> 1709, Mary Williams, widow of Thomas Williams of Tauton
    - d. 23 July 1719, Bridgewater, bur. Scotland Graveyard, Bridgewater
  - ch. James, Joseph, Samuel, Timothy, **John**<sup>128</sup>, Josiah, Margaret, Mary Edson, Susanna
  - d. 16 October 1705, Bridgewater
2. Sarah Edson
- b. abt. 1641, Salem
  - m. 7 November 1663, Bridgewater, John Dean, son of John and Alice Dean
  - d. 18 February, 1717, Taunton
  - ch. Samuel, Sarah, John, Mehetabel, John, Elizabeth, Mary, Susanna , Israel
3. Elizabeth, Edson
- b. abt 1643, Salem
  - m. 1st--abt 1663, John Kingman, son of Henry and Joanne Kingman
  - ch. John, Henry, Samuel, Elizabeth, Deliverance, Susanna, a daughter
  - m. 2nd--abt. 1691, Ensign Richard Phillips
  - d. aft 1694

---

<sup>126</sup> Edson Family History & Genealogy by C.A. Edson, p. 21

<sup>127</sup>See Keith Ancestry

<sup>128</sup>See Washburn Ancestry

4. Samuel Edson
  - b. 1645, Salem
  - m. 1678, Bridgewater, Susanna Byram, daughter of Nicholas and Susann (Shaw) Byram
  - ch. Susanna, Elizabeth, Samuel
  - d. 10 April 1717, Bridgewater
5. Mary Edson
  - b. abt 1647, Salem
  - m. 20 September 1676, Bridgewater, Nicholas Byram son of Nicholas and Susanna (Shaw) Byram
  - ch. Bethiah, Margaret, Mehetabel, a son, Nicholas, Mary, Ebenezer, Susanna, Josiah Joseph
  - d. 1727, East Parish, Bridgewater
6. Joseph Edson
  - b. abt 1649, Salem
  - m. 1st--abt. 1678, Experience Holbrook, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Stream) Holbrook of Weymouth, Massachusetts
  - ch. Joseph, Josiah, Experience
  - m. 2nd--2 November 1686, Bridgewater, Mary Turner, daughter of George and Mary (Robbins) Turner
  - ch. Benjamin, Samuel, Mary, Susanna, Timothy
7. Josiah Edson
  - b. 1651, Duxbury Plantation, Plymouth Colony
  - m. 1673, Tauton, Elizabeth Dean, daughter of John and Alice Dean
  - ch. no issue
  - d. 4 October 1734, Bridgewater
8. Bethiah Edson
  - b. 2 March 1654, Duxbury Plantation, Plymouth Colony
  - m. 17 December 1676, Bridgewater, Ezra Dean, son of Walter & Eleanor (Strong) Dean
  - ch. Bethiah, Ezra, Samuel, Seth, Margaret, Ephraim



## Hawley Ancestry

A green plot in the North of England, is called a haw: in Scotland, a small bit of ground, a haugh. Ley, lea and leaz are old Saxon words for a field or award. Someone, once upon a time, or before time was, the knowing ones tell us, lived in a small green field. He had no surname, no one had, but, assuming airs---perhaps he had inherited some money--he chose a name. What more appropriate than haw-leaz--or, if a Scotsman, haugh-leaz, or lea? His friends and neighbors were requested to address him as Mr. Haugh-Leaz--"a hyphen, if you please."

The name looks well--quite imposing, indeed. But friends and neighbors--especially friends--sometimes feel called upon to discipline you for your good. "Haugh-Leaz, Esq.," was too grand; the name might engender pride. So they wrote him down Hauleigh, or Hawles, or Haylea, or Haley, or Haulley, or Haylea, finally arriving at Hawley. The name has also appeared in old documents as de la Haye, and de la Hagh. This means "of the hedge," or, freely rendered, living near a hedge. This may have been the first form of Hawley. Hay, haye, or have, are old Saxon for hedge. Names perhaps derived from this root are Hay, Hayes, Haynes, Hawes, Haworth, Hawton, Haywood, Hayward, Heywood, Hayland, Roundhay, and Lyndshay

Chaucer used haw for a farmyard, and church-hawe is church-yard.

In Kent there is a village named Hayleigh, and we find seats of the Hawleys in Kent--Leybourne Grange--as well as in Somerset and Derbyshire. The home in Kent is near that of the nobleman who had the following ambiguous notice posted up:

"Notice is hereby given that the Marquis of Camden on account of the backwardness of the harvest, will not shoot himself nor any of his tenants till the 14th of September."

Walter de Hauleigh is the first of the Hawley family of whom record is preserved, and of him we know but little. He was member of Parliament in the year of grace 1377.

Thomas Hawley, messenger of the bedchamber to Henry VIII., was with that monarch at the Field of the Cloth of Gold. He was appointed king of arms and herald, with the title, Clarenceux King of Arms. His heraldic Visitation of Essex, Surrey, and Hampshire, or a copy, is in the British Museum.

Sir Francis Hawley raised a troop of horses, at his own expense, for Charles I., who created him a baronet--Baron Hawley. Henry C. Hawley, brigadier-general, was second in command of cavalry at Fontenoy in 1745, succeeding to the command upon the death of the superior officer. He was in command at Ghent, and, according to Horace Walpole, frightened the magistrates out of their wits by kicking downstairs a messenger sent with a bribe. In his will, which is an eccentric one, he asks for a funeral without ostentation. "I will have no show any more than if a poor soldier. Written with my own hand, because I have a poor opinion of the law." Benjamin Hawley was aide to Lord Hill at Waterloo.

The Hawleys have always loved books, many being veritable bookworms. There was Sir Joseph Hawley, born in 1813, a noted turfman, who won many a race with his thoroughbreds. He was devoted to books, and left the most valuable library in Kent. The Shakespeare scholar and librarian of the memorable library at Stratford-on-Avon was Frederick Hawley, born 1827. He made a catalogue of all the known editions of Shakespeare's plays in every language--the most complete catalogue in existence.

## HAWLEY ANCESTRY<sup>129</sup>

### I Joseph Hawley

- b. 1603 in England
- m. 1646, Stratford, Fairfield, Connecticut **Katherine Birdseye**
- d. 25 June 1692
- d. 20 May 1690, Connecticut

Children of Joseph and Katherine (Birdseye) Hawley:

- 1. Samuel Hawley**
2. Joseph Hawley, Jr.
  - b. 9 January 1650, Stratford, Ct. d. 25 June 1691
3. Elizabeth Hawley
  - b. 17 December 1651
  - m. 7 June 1670, John Chapman of Saybrook ch 2 sons
  - d. 10 May 1676
4. Ebenezer Hawley
  - b. 17 September 1654
  - m. 1678, Esther Ward daughter of William Ward
  - d. 1681
5. Hannah Hawley
  - b. 26 May 1657
  - m. 1st-13 December 1678, Josiah Nichols
  - m. 2nd- Before 1679 John Wolcott, Jr.
6. Ephraim Hawley
  - b. 7 August 1659
  - m. 4 December 1683, Sarah Willis, daughter of Cap't Samuel Willis of Wethersfield, Ct.
  - d. 13 April 1690
7. John Hawley
  - b. 14 June 1661
  - m. 1st-Hannah -?-
  - m. 2nd-23 April 1686. Deborah Pairson
  - d. 27 July 1729
8. Mary Hawley
  - b. 16 July 1663, Stratford, Ct.
  - m. 20 December 1682, Cap't John Coe
  - d. 9 September 1731

---

<sup>129</sup>Savage, Vol 2, p 384  
F.M. Smith-?-p 84  
The Hawley Record by Elias S. Hawley

## II. Samuel Hawley

b 1647, Connecticut

m. 1<sup>st</sup>- 20 May 1673, Farmington, Hartford, Ct., **Mary Thompson, daughter of Thomas and Ann (Welles) Thompson**

d. 24 August 1734, Connecticut

Children of Samuel and Mary (Thompson) Hawley:

1. Samuel Hawley, Jr.
  - b. 14 May 1674, Ct.
  - m. 1702, Bethiah Booth
  - b. 1680
  - d. 1754, Ct
- 2. Joseph Hawley**
3. Thomas Hawley
  - b. 30 July 1678
  - m. Oct 1701, Joanna Booth
  - d. 6 May 1722
4. Mathew Hawley
  - b. 7 November 1680
  - d. 1693
5. Ebenezer Hawley
  - b. 25 February 1682
  - d. Before 1717
6. Jehiel Hawley
  - b. 5 April 1685
  - m. 13 December 1708, Hope Stowe
  - d. 19 July 1727
7. Elizabeth Hawley
  - b. 30 March 1687
  - m. 19 December 1706, Lieut. Charles Wolcott
  - d. 3 November 1765

Children of Samuel and Patience Nichols (Hubbell) Hawley:

1. Ephraim Hawley
  - b. 1692, Ct.
  - m. 5 October 1711, in Vermont, Sarah Curtis
  - d. 1771, Ct.
2. Catherine Hawley
  - b. 1693
  - d. February 1696
3. Stephen Hawley
  - b. 1695
  - m. 21 July 1720, Mary DeForest
  - d. 1790
4. Benjamin Hawley
  - b.
  - m. 13 February 1724, Mary Nichols
  - d. 8 May 1765
5. Mary Hawley
6. Nathaniel Hawley

### III. Joseph Hawley

b. 6 June 1675

m. 7 June 1697, Stratford, Ct., **Elizabeth Wilcoxson** daughter of **Timothy and Joanna (Birdseye)**

**Wilcoxson**

b. 6 November 1673, Stratford, Ct.

d. 10 September 1762

d. 20 November 1752

Children of Joseph and Elizabeth (Wilcoxson) Hawley:

1. Mary Hawley

b. 9 September 1698

d. 7 January 1699

2. Elizabeth Hawley

b. 12 January 1700

m. 24 September 1719, Capt. John Newell

3. Joseph Hawley, Jr.

b. 25 March 1702, Farmington, Ct.

m. 30 October 1729, Elizabeth Phelps

d. 8 August 1779

4. Timothy Hawley

b. 25 November 1704

m. 1st-15 October 1730, Sarah Thompson

m. 2nd-5tr January 1736, Rachael Forward

d. September 1785

5. Hannah Hawley

b. 25 August 1709

m. --Root

6. Samuel Hawley

b. 29 August 1709

m. 1st-7 December 1736, Elizabeth Gridley

m. 2nd-?-

d. 20 July 1765

7. Jehiel Hawley

b. 13 February 1712, Ct.

m. Unmarried ?, 1731 Vermont, Sarah Dunning

d. 25 April 1761

8. Ebenezer Hawley

b. 10 December 1713. Farmington, Ct

m. 1st-1 July 1741, Mary Hart

m. 2nd- 19 October 1757, Keziah Smith

d. 3 March 1769

**9. Abel Hawley**

#### IV. Abel Hawley

- b. 20 October 1716, Farmington, Ct.
- m 1st-19 August 1742, **Mary Gridley** daughter of **John and Elizabeth (Elsworth) Gridley**
  - b. 1721, Farmington, Ct.
  - d. 4 September 1753
- ch. **Elisha**, Ruth, Josiah, Abel, Olive, Ezekial
- m. 2nd-13 November 1755, Abigail Root daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Cowles) Root
- ch. Mary, Eben Royce, Abigail, Ebenezer
- d. 11 November 1797

#### Children of Abel and Elizabeth (Gridley) Hawley:

1. Elisha Hawley
  - b. 12 March 1747
  - m. Azuba Russell
2. Ruth Hawley
  - b. 12 March 1747
  - m. 12 Mar 1747, \_\_\_\_\_ Parker
  - d. Feb 1856
3. Josiah Hawley
  - b. 23 April 1748
4. Abel Hawley, Jr.
  - b. 5 Oct 1750, Hartford, Ct.
  - m. 16 Dec. 1772, Elizabeth Peck
  - d. 4 April 1836
5. Oliver Hawley - (twin)
  - b. 14 Oct 1752
  - d. young
6. Ezskiel Hawley - (twin)
  - b. 14 Oct 1752
  - d. young

#### V. Elisha Hawley

- b. 26 March 1744, Hartford, Ct.
- m. 1st--**Azuba Russell**
- ch. Thomas, Lucy, **Erastus**, Mary, Azuba
- m. 2nd--Hannah (Dean) Sayles
- ch. Sayles, Elisha, Jr., Ira, George, Phinneas Dean, Emmor, Richard, Melinda, James Clarke
- d. Before 1781

#### Children of Elisha & Azuba Hawley:

1. Thomas Hawley
  - b. 28 Sept 1768
  - m. 8 Sept 1796, Windsor, Vt, Urania Parker
  - d. 9 Feb 1856
- 2., Lucy Hawley
  - d. Before 1854
  - m. Samuel Burnham
- 3. Erastus Hawley**
4. Mary Hawley
  - m. Augustus Johnson
5. Azubah Hawley
  - m. Abiel Styles

## VI. Erastus Hawley

b. 177?

m. **Jerusha Munson**, daughter of **Abel Munson**

ch. Russell, William, Abel Munson, Edwin, **Henry**

Children of Erastus and Jerusha (Munson) Hawley

1. Russell Hawley  
m. Sophia Farnsworth
2. William Hawley  
m. Harriet Buckley
3. Abel Munson Hawley  
b. 19 January 1800  
m. Eloise Hawley, 1 April 1822v
4. Edwin Hawley.  
m. Martha Woodburn
5. **Henry Hawley**

## VII. Henry Hawley

**Henry Hawley** was an undertaker, also a dealer in furniture, crockery and wallpaper on Main Street in Richford, Vt. (Ref. Child's Gazetteer). He was a very tall man. He died of cancer in Richford and was buried in Sheldon, Vt.

b. 12 March 1815, Cambridge, Limoille Co, Vermont

m. 11 July 1839, **Elizabeth (Betsy) Darling Bulkley** daughter of **Isaac N. and Susan W. (Darling) Bulkley**

ch. Orvis, Arthur M, Maria L, Joseph G, James H, Emily J, Israel **Bulkley**

d. 21 September 1891, Richford, Franklin Co, Vt.



Children of Henry and Elizabeth (Bulkley) Hawley

1. Orvis Hawley  
b. 28 August 1840  
d. 3 November 1853, Sheldon, Franklin Co, Vermont
2. Arthur M. Hawley  
b. 3 April 1842  
d. 1 August 1842
3. Maria L. Hawley  
b. 8 September 1844  
m. Buren M. Soule, 19 September 1866  
d. 16 November 1873
4. Joseph G. Hawley  
b. 5 September 1848, Sheldon, Vermont  
m. Sarah Patch, 16 July 1891  
d. 9 March 1922, Los Angelos, California, bur. in Rosedale Cemetary
5. James H. Hawley  
b. 22 September 1849, Sheldon, Vermont  
d. 30 July 1872, Excelsior, Minnesota
6. Emily J. Hawley  
b. 16 June 1852, Sheldon, Vermont  
d. 18 August 1852, Sheldon, Vermont
7. **Israel Bulkley Hawley**



### VIII. ISRAEL BUCKLEY HAWLEY



**Israel Buckley Hawley** was born February 16, 1854 in Sheldon, Vermont, the son of Henry Hawley and Elizabeth (Betsy) Darling (Buckley) Hawley. On September 25, 1879 in Richford, Vermont, he married **Ruby Cleora Corliss**, born May 7, 1855 in Richford, the **daughter of Hezekiah and Lydia (Rounds) Corliss**. Israel died October 4, 1941 in Richford and Ruby died March 30, 1950 at the home of her daughter in Northfield, Vermont. They were both buried in Richford. Israel Bulkley Hawley--sometimes spelled

Buckley was town trustee of Richford for years.

Notice in Richford Gazette--July 27, 1882—"J.P.Goddard has disposed of one half interest in the Union House to I.B. Hawley, who will assume management."

Notice in Richford Gazette--April 15, 1886--Lemon Green, clerk at the American House has leased the Union House, and I.B. Hawley will retire from the hotel business for the present."

Notice in Richford Gazette--October 1 1879—Wedding Bells--The marriage of Mr. I.B. Hawley, one of our most popular young men, and Miss Ruby C. Corliss, one of Richford's fairest daughters, was celebrated at the residence of the bride's parents on Province Street Thursday night, the Rev. George S. Chase officiating. During the evening the band put in an appearance and added to the pleasure of the occasion by rendering some of their choice selections."

Notice in Richford Gazette--November 5, 1885--"Landlord Hawley will give a Thanksgiving Ball the 5th at the Union House."

- b. 16 February 1854, Sheldon, Vermont
- m. Ruby Cleora Corliss, 25 September 1879
- ch. Bertha Maria, **Elizabeth Cleora**, Raymond Isreal Corliss
- d. 4 October 1941, Richford, Vermont



Children of Isreal and Ruby (Corliss) HawleyX

1. Bertha Maria Hawley
  - b. 28 July 1880, Richford, Franklin Co, Vermont
  - m. Harlow Adolifus Whitney, 1 September 1909, Richford, Vermont
  - ch. Mary Ruby
  - d. 5 March 1951, Northfield, Vermont
2. **Elizabeth Cleora Hawley**
  - b. 27 October 1886, Richford, VermontV
  - m. **Rockwood Smith Brown**, 8 October 1913, Richford
  - ch. **Barbara Nell**, Alfred Keith, Neal Hawley, Rockwood
  - d. 20 May 1989, Billings, Yellowstone Co, Montana
3. Raymond Israel Corliss Hawley
  - b. 25 October 1888, Richford, Vermont
  - m. 1st Sarah Pauline Perley, 26 June 1912, Richford, Vermont
  - ch. Virginia, John Paul
  - m. 2nd Grace Sturm, 8 June 1931 Chicago, Illinois
  - d. 5 June 1952(4), Skokie, Illinois



**IX Elizabeth Cleora Hawley**

b. 27 October 1886, Richford, Vt

m. 8 October 1913, Richford, Vt, **Rockwood Smith Brown**, son of **Alfred Keith and Ellen Julia (Smith)**

**Brown**

ch. **Barbara Nell**, Alfred Keith, Neal Hawley, Rockwood

d. 20 May 1989, Billings, Yellowstone Co, Montana

Children of Rockwood and Elizabeth (Hawley) Brown

1. **Barbara Nell Brown**

b. 1 March 1915, Billings, Yellowstone Co, Montana

m. 3 September 1938, Billings, Harlan Smith Bixby, son of Horace Emery Bixby and Hallie Smith Bixby

b. 11 January 1916, Minidoka, Minidoka Co, Idaho

d. 6 May 1976, Freeland, Island Co, Washington

ch Beverly Ann, Harlan Keith, Alan Kent, Bradley Wright



2. Alfred Keith Brown

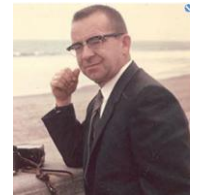
b. 26 March 1917, Billings, Montana

m. 15 July 1948, Bemidji, Minnesota, Betty June Gadde, daughter of Richard A. Gadde and Alice MacWilliams Gadde

b. 8 June 1924, Bemidji, Minnesota

ch Richard Keith, David Stewart, Barbara Ann

d. 6 February 1994, Billings, Montana



3. Neal Hawley Brown

b. 23 May 1924, Billings, Montana

m. 8 April 1944, Providence, Rhode Island, Dorothy Irene Quinlan, daughter of John and Irene Quinlan

b. 30 April, 1923, Providence

ch Dorothy Irene

d. 21 October 2002, Billings, Montana



4. Rockwood Brown

b. 3 May 1928, Billings, Montana

m. 19 March 1951, Missoula, Montana, Marilyn Ann Alguire, daughter of John Clinton Alguire and Edna Woods Alguire

b. 29 May 1930, Beach, North Dakota

ch Rockwood Scott, Holly Christine, Julie Ann, Nancy June, Rebecca Jeanette



**ISRAEL B. HAWLEY HOUSE  
186 SOUTH MAIN  
RICHFORD, VERMONT**

Moses Lovelette built this house in year 1878. He lived here 8 years. The three front trees were set out by Mrs. Lovelette in spring 1878. She gave three hens for the trees.

Father Hawley bought this April 1886. Bessie born October after. (Ref. Ruby (Corliss) Hawley)



## HOOPER ANCESTRY<sup>130</sup>

### I. JOHN HOOPER

m. **Sarah** daughter of **John Harden**

m. 2nd--Francis Wood

Children of John and Sarah Hooper;

1. **Nathaniel Hooper**

2. Sarah Hooper

b. 1795

3. James Hooper

b. 1708

---

<sup>130</sup>Hooper Family Genealogy by Pope & Hooper, p. 16,17  
History of Bridgewater by Mitchell, p. 195

## II. NATHANIEL HOOPER

(John)

- b. 16 November 1703, Bridgewater, Massachusetts
- m. 28 March 1728, **Elizabeth Tinkham**, daughter of **Ebenezer and Patience (Pratt) Tinkham**<sup>131</sup>
  - b. 13 February 1704, Middleboro, Massachusetts
  - d. 3 February 1780, Bridgewater
- d. 27 October 1774, Bridgewater

Children of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Tinkham) Hooper;

1. Elizabeth Hooper
  - b. 13 April 1729, Bridgewater
  - m. 1750, Ebenezer Snow

### III. 2 Mary Hooper

- b. 17 May 1731, Bridgewater
  - m. 23 May 1750, Easton, Massachusetts, **Zephaniah Keith** son of **John and Hannah (Washburn)**<sup>132</sup> **Keith**<sup>133</sup>
    - b. 6 March 1730, Bridgewater
    - d. 20 January 1820
  - ch. Isreal, Scotland, Cyrus, **Reuel**, Jonathan, Unite, Howe, Rowena, Alfred, Minerva, Melinda, Daphana, Sarah
  - d. 30 October 1822
3. Patience Hooper
    - b. 5 February 1733, Bridgewater
    - m. 19 January 1777, Moses Robbins
    - d. 3 March 1821
  4. Nathaniel Hooper
    - b. 9 February 1735, Bridgewater
    - m. 31 March 1763, Elizabeth Bryant
  5. Sarah Hooper
    - b. 10 February 1737, Bridgewater
    - m. 22 May 1760, Nehemiah Liscomb
  6. Zilpha Hooper
    - b. 1738, Bridgewater
    - m. 17 January 1767, Jabez Warren
  7. Ebenezer Hooper
    - b. June 1740, Bridgewater
    - m. 25 August 1761, Relief Bartlett
  8. Lemuel Hooper
    - b. 1742, Bridgewater
    - d. 6 November 1758
  9. Millicent Hooper
    - b. 1744, Bridgewater
    - m. 20 October 1766, Daniel Keith
    - d. 20 March 1825
  10. William Hooper
    - b. abt 1746, Bridgewater

---

<sup>131</sup>See Tinkham Ancestry

<sup>132</sup>See Washburn Ancestry

<sup>133</sup>See Keith Ancestry

## KEITH ANCESTRY

### **The following is from "KEITH KINFOLKS', by Larry King "GENESIS AND GENERAL HISTORY OF THE KEITHS"**

The Keiths are descendants of an ancient warlike people of Germany in the country of Hesse. They were known as the Chattie or Cattie. They resisted the Roman Conquest until finally the overpowering legions of Augustus Caesar defeated them. A part of the Chattie submitted to the terms of peace and remained in the country. The rest considered this submission dishonorable and abandoned the country. They went to Batavia (now Holland) and lived there a few years.

The natives of Batavia were afraid of a people they heard were so warlike and whom they observed to be industrious and thriving. Consequently they gave them orders to leave their country and seek one more spacious and less populous.

The Chattie refused to return to Hesse, now possessed by the Romans, but agreed to leave if provided with ships. Being given ships, they set sail about 50 AD with their families and were forced by a storm upon different courses. Some landed at the mouth of the Thames River in England. But the greater number were driven by the tempest to the northern part of Scotland and landed in a country which ever since has been called Chathness or Caithness.

The Scots were alarmed at the arrival of a people trained in war, denied them a share of their country and commended them to depart. The Chattie refused to leave and defeated the Scots in the battle which followed. They settled over the coast country and increased. Their number and power raised the jealousy and envy of the Scots who marched against them with a great army. The Chattie were driven to Lochaber District of southern Iverness and neighboring mountainous shires where they spread into the famous McIntosh, McPherson and other clans.

The Chattie continued to be a distinct people from the Scots and were governed by their own prince and laws until about 1005 AD. Eventually the Scots observed them to be a just and hard working people and made peace with them.

The Danes had overrun England and were marching on Scotland. At the Battle of Camus Town in 1010 the Danes were defeated. In that battle Robert, Chief of the Chattie, slew the commander of the Danes in personal combat. For that feat King Malcolm II of Scotland bestowed on him several lands, including the Barony of Keith in East Lothian from which he and his descendants assumed their Keith surname. The King also appointed him hereditary Great Marischals of Scotland, which high office continued in the Keith Family until the year 1715 at which time the last Earl engaged in the Jacobite Rebellion and forfeited his estate. The office of Great Marischals had been in the Keith Family for over 700 years.

The seat of the Office was Dunnottar Castle on the Kincardineshire Coast; on an over four acres promontory rising 160 feet and surrounded on three sides by the North Sea. It was reputed to be the strongest fortification in Scotland. During the war with England the Royal Jewels of Scotland were brought there for safekeeping.

In the unsuccessful Jacobite Rebellion the Keith Family took the side of those rebelling against the Government. They were defeated in the Battle of Sheriff Muir (only battle fought). A great many not killed in battle were imprisoned, some were executed, their property confiscated, they were deprived of their titles, some fled to other countries including the American Colonies, others were deported to England and Dunnottar Castle was dismantled. The old castle in ruins continues to be one of the show places of Scotland. Many tales are told of the sacrifices and devotion of its defenders. Readers may wish to consult an encyclopedia for more details on the early Keith Families who occupied Dunnottar Castle for so many years and the high offices held by them.

During research for this Work no evidence was found definitely linking the Keiths recorded in this Book with the first Keiths discussed above. James Keith, Sr., the first recorded and ancestor of those following arrived in America from North England as a child after the Jacobite Rebellion. It then would be reasonable to conclude that he

was a descendant of these ancient Keiths and very possibly was brought to America by fleeing relatives escaping punishment for their parts in the Rebellion.

Many Keiths immigrated to America from the British Isles before, at the time of and after the Jacobite Rebellion. The Keith name is fairly common in the United States.

## The Office of Marisshall



Printed at Perth by Morison Duncon & Co., 2 High Street, 1872. Taken from a little book, "The Preservation of the Honors of Scotland, (Tri Crown, Sword and Scepter) & in defense of Dunnottar Castle. Also, "A History of the Regalia", by James Napier, author of "Biographical Sketch of the Keiths, Earls Marisshall."

The office of Marisshall was hereditary in the family of Keith, & was the second in rank in Scotland, being next to that of the Constable of the Kingdom. He was heritable keeper of the Regalia, and on the morning of the opening of Parliament conveyed them from the Castle of Edinburgh where they were usually kept, to the Palace of Holyroad, & on the rising of Parliament he rode on the left hand of the king, & his guards had charge within the inner doors of the House, where he sat at a table along with the Constable, having the crown and scepter lying before them. He also held a court called the Marisshall Court, for deciding all differences relating to the laws of honor & arms.

The Marisshall's badge of office was a baton ornamented with thistles, having on the top an imperial crown. It was after the forfeiture of the family, gifted by George, the tenth & last Earl Marisshall, the intimate friend of Frederick the Great of Prussia to Marisshall College, Aberdeen, founded by his ancestor George, the fifth Earl in 1593.

The last sitting of the Scottish Parliament took place, on the 6th of June, 1651. The Regalia was delivered over to its heritable keeper, William the seventh Earl Marisshall to be lodged in the almost impregnable Castle of Donnottar, situated on the rockbound coast of Kincardineshire, and near to Stonehaven. This remote fortress with its strong towers and fortifications covered about four acres of ground. It had long been the property of the family of Keith Earls Marisshall of Scotland, and had been handed down from father to son for a period of three hundred years, being then in the possession of William, the seventh Earl of that name.

About the end of the fourteenth century it passed into the hands of Sir William Keith, Great Marisshall of Scotland.



## I. JAMES KEITH<sup>134</sup>

**Rev. James Keith** was born in 1644, the son of Robert Keith of Aberdeen, Scotland. He was educated at Aberdeen (as tradition says at the expense of a maiden aunt). At the age of 18 he emigrated to this country. Arriving in Boston in 1662, he was introduced to the church in Bridgewater by Dr. Increase Mather. He is referred to in the records of the church "as a student of divinity, having some competent time improved his gifts amongst them, in the work of the ministry, and having also due approbation, by the testimony of the Reverend Elders of other churches of Christ, to whom he was known." His settlement took place February 18 1664, upon the following terms: "A double house lot of twelve (12) acres, with a house built thereon, a purchase right, so-called, being a fifty-sixth part of the original grant; and 40 pounds annual salary, 20 pounds in Boston money and the other half at home." Many and persistent efforts have been made to trace the direct ancestry of the Rev. James Keith, but thus far without avail.

The text selected for his first sermon was from Jeremiah 1:6--"Behold I cannot speak, for I am a child;" and was said to have been delivered from a rock in the "mill pasture" near the river. His advice and influence with the civil authorities of the colony, seem to have been considerable; instanced in the case of King Philip's wife and son, when the question as to what should be done with the son was in agitation, he stated in a letter to Rev. Mr. Cotton, "that he was in favor of mercy," and differing from most others, had great weight, if indeed it was not decisive in sparing the boy's life.

He preached the sermon at the dedication of the new meeting house in South Bridgewater, in 1717, two years only before his death, which was printed in the Bridgewater Monitor and contained some pertinent and impressive remarks on the subject of intemperance. "Besides other evils" said he, " which might be mentioned, I would refer particularly to that of intemperance; the excessive and prodigious expense upon strong drink; above all that of rum, the scandalous and horrible abuser of which threatens ruin unto this land and to this place; a ruin to all our dearest interests, both civil and religious. If there be any such houses among you, as I fear there are, that vend that strong drink contrary to the law of God and the wholesome laws of this province, let such of you as are vested with civil power and stand obliged unto the oath of God, see that such grievous profanation be suppressed, lest that iniquity, the abuse of rum be our ruin."

- b. 1644, Aberdeen, Scotland
- m. 1st--3 May 1668, Lincoln, Middlesex, Mass., **Susanna Edson**, daughter of **Samuel and Susanna (Orcutt) Edson**<sup>135</sup>
- b. 1640
- d. 16 October 1705, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass. bur Old Churchyard
- m. 2nd--1709, Mary Williams, widow of Thomas Williams of Tauton
- d. 23 July 1719, Bridgewater, Mass. bur. Scotland Graveyard, Bridgewater



Home of Rev. James Keith

---

<sup>134</sup>Genealogy of the Keith Family by Zita C. Keith  
Keith Family by Seaver 1930

<sup>135</sup>See Edson Ancestry

Children of James and Susanna (Edson) Keith;

1. James Keith, Jr.
  - b. 5 December 1669, Bridgewater
  - m. 3 September 1695, Mary Thayer
  - ch James, Mary, Gershom, Israel, Faithful, Esther, Jane, Simeon
  - d. 21 October 1739
2. Joseph Keith
  - b. 8 November 1671, Bridgewater
  - m. Elizabeth Fobes, daughter of Dea. Edward Fobes
  - ch. Anna, Susanna, Joseph, Jemima, Eleazer, Abigail, Ephraim, Ichabod, Martha, Mary, Elizabeth
  - d. 12 February 1758
3. Samuel Keith
  - b. 20 December 1673, Bridgewater
  - m. 20 January 1702, Bethiah Fobes daughter of Edward Fobes
  - ch. Constant, Amos, Samuel, Bethiah, Susanna, Ebenezer, Robert, Jane, Benjamin
  - d. 3 February 1750, Bridgewater
4. Timothy Keith
  - b. 3 April 1675, Bridgewater
  - m. 1 February 1709, Hannah Fobes, daughter of Dea. Edward Fobes
  - d. 1765
  - ch. Abiah, Nathan, Timothy, Hannah
  - d. 8 November 1767
- 5. John Keith**
6. Josiah Keith
  - b. 25 December 1678, Bridgewater
  - m. 1st--6 January 1703, Mary Lathrop daughter of Samuel Lathrop
  - ch. Margaret, Josiah, William, Mark, Sarah, Mary, Daniel, Jane, Silence
  - m. 2nd--Ruth Manley
  - ch. Seth, Phoebe
7. Margaret Keith
  - b. 2 November 1682, Bridgewater
  - m. Joseph Hunter
8. Mary Edson Keith
  - b. 3 April 1684, Bridgewater
  - m. 1689, Ephraim Howard
  - d. 16 February 1760
9. Susanna Keith
  - b. 10 March 1687, Bridgewater
  - m. Jonathan Howard

## II. JOHN KEITH

(James, Robert)

- b. 4 October 1676, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass.
- m. 18 April 1711, Bridgewater, **Hannah Washburn**, daughter of **Samuel and Deborah (Packard)**<sup>136</sup> **Washburn**<sup>137</sup>
  - b. 1690, Bridgewater
  - d. 4 March 1766, Bridgewater
  - bur. Old Graveyard, Bridgewater
- d. 6 November 1761, Bridgewater
- bur. Old Graveyard, Bridgewater

Children of John and Hannah (Washburn) Keith;

1. John Keith
  - b. 1 August 1712, Bridgewater
  - m. 8 January 1734, Abigail Willis daughter of Jonathan Willis
  - d. 6 September 1747
2. James Keith
  - b. 16 June 1716, Bridgewater
  - m. 1st--Deborah Bennett
  - m. 2nd--1748, Lydia Jackson
  - m. 3rd---Lydia Perkins
3. Israel Keith
  - b. 9 January 1719, Bridgewater
  - m. 17 February 1740, Bettie Chandler daughter of Jonathan Chandler
  - ch. Chandler, Israel
  - d. 23 May 1748
4. Hannah Keith
  - b. 1721, Bridgewater
  - m. 10 January 1739, Benjamin Leach, Jr., son of Benjamin and Hepzibah (Washburn) Leach
  - ch. Jedediah, Peleg, Benjamin, Eliphalet
5. Keziah Keith
  - b. 1723, Bridgewater
  - m. 12 January 1743, Arthur Bennett
6. Daniel Keith
  - b. 2 May 1725, Bridgewater
  - m. 1st--14 June 1744, Elizabeth Conant, daughter of Nathaniel Conant
  - ch. Isaiah, Daniel, Jeremiah
  - m. 2nd--Lydia Keyser
    - d. 1762
  - ch. Naomi, Seth, Salmon, Betty
  - d. 28 April 1803
7. Susanna Keith
  - b. 1727, Bridgewater
  - m. 1740, Ebenezer Hinds
  - d. 5 April 1750
8. **Zephaniah Keith**

---

<sup>136</sup>See Packard Ancestry

<sup>137</sup>See Washburn Ancestry

LDS Ancestral File #B413

9. Joseph Keith

b. abt. 1733, Bridgewater  
m. 31 May 1759, Chloe Packard, daughter of Samuel Packard  
ch. Aberdeen, Lurania, John, Timothy, Joseph, Martin  
d. 1814

10. Mary Keith

b. abt. 1735, Bridgewater  
m. 3 December 1761, Solomon Pratt  
d. 1764



Keith Cemetery--Bridgewater

### III. ZEPHANIAH KEITH

(John, James, Robert)

- b. 6 March 1730, Bridgewater
- m. 23 May 1750, Bridgewater, **Mary Hooper**, daughter of **Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Tinkham)**<sup>138</sup> **Hooper**<sup>139</sup>
  - b. 17 May 1731, Bridgewater
  - d. 30 October 1822, Sheldon, Franklin Co. Vermont
  - bur. Grace Episcopal Church Cemetery, Sheldon
- d. 20 January 1820

Children of Zephaniah and Mary (Hooper) Keith;

1. Israel Keith<sup>140</sup>

Israel Keith lived in Easton, Massachusetts, originally. He was educated at Harvard and later entered into business in Boston. At the start of the Revolution he enlisted in the Militia and was made assistant adjutant general. After the war he moved to Pittsford, Vermont where he ran a country store, Inn and manufactured iron. In 1798 Israel and his brother, Alfred, came to Sheldon where they soon set up a blast furnace for smelting iron. The furnace was on the east side of Black Creek. This was one of the first such furnaces in the state. They operated in this location one year, 1822-1823, then rebuilt on the opposite side of the Creek. Here they continued the business for a number of years. The primary products were potash kettles of 45, 60 and 90 gallon capacity. Because of the size of the operation the iron ore was called "Sheldon Currency". It was said that men came from a distance of 200 miles and waited in line to take the kettles hot from the molds. About 100 men were employed to manufacture the articles made at the furnace. It has been noted that stoves and hollow ware were in great demand as were griddles and iron teakettles. Isreal and Alfred also were active in the operation of a starch factory, grist mill and store. It has been said that a great portion of the business activities of those early days was due to the ability and industry of the Keith Brothers.

- b. 26 August 1750, Bridgewater
- m. Caroline Jenkins
- d. 1819, Sheldon

2. Scotland Keith

- b. 16 November 1752, Bridgewater
- m. Parnel Howard daughter of Edward Howard of Easton
- d. 25 November 1815

3. Cyrus Keith

- b. 13 January 1754, Bridgewater
- m. Bethsheba Sproat

4. **Reuel Keith**

5. Jonathan Keith

- b. 16 January 1758, Bridgewater
- m. Molly Williams
- d. 26 August 1799, Kennebec

6. Unite Keith

- b. 17 March 1760, Bridgewater
- m. Sally Davenport
  - d. 12 June 1851, Sheldon, Vermont
  - bur. Grace Episcopal Church Cemetery, Sheldon
- d. 28 May 1836, bur Grace Episcopal Church Cemetery

---

<sup>138</sup>See Tinkham Ancestry

<sup>139</sup>See Hooper Ancestry

<sup>140</sup>Sheldon, Vermont, by Dorothy Hemenway Ashton p.20  
LDS Ancestral File #B413

7. Howe Keith

- b. 10 April 1762, Bridgewater
- d. 26 May 1767

8. Rowena Keith

- b. 23 December 1765, Bridgewater

9. Alfred Keith<sup>141</sup>

Alfred Keith was prominently identified with the business interest of Sheldon for many years. He came here from Pittsford, Vt. He was noted thruout the country as an iron manufacturer. It was Alfred who donated the land and contributed a large expense for the building of Grace Episcopal Church. The original building was a wood structure, later the brick building came about. Alfred was the first Senior Warden and one of the original sixteen members.

- b. 25 November 1767, Bridgewater

m. Hannah Drury

- b. 31 March 1774

- d. 28 September 1836, Sheldon, Vt., bur. Grace Episcopal Church, memorial stone, Sheldon Cemetery

ch. Nelson, Twins, Rowena, Louise, Harriette, Hannah, Alfred, Jr.

- d. 1 April 1840, Sheldon, Vt. bur. Grace Episcopal Church Cemetery, memorial Stone, Sheldon Cemetery

Note—On one side of the Alfred Keith Memorial is Alex Hunter, Servant—1800-1883

10. Minerva Keith

- b. 12 January 1770, Bridgewater

11. Melinda Keith

- b. 21 February 1771, Bridgewater

12. Daphana Keith

- b. 12 August 1773, Bridgewater

m. -----Hooper

- d. 7 September 1778

13. Sarah Keith

- b. 24 May 1775. Bridgewater

m. Abel Drury

- d. prob. Sheldon, Vt.

---

<sup>141</sup>Child's Gazetteer, p. 158

## GRACE EPISCOPAL CHURCH

Grace Episcopal Church, Sheldon, Vermont was organized in 1816 by Rev Stephen Beach who was the first rector. The second church was a brick building built in 1853 on land donated by Alfred Keith which was then replaced by the present building in 1878. Alfred Keith also contributed a large expense for this church which seats 150 persons and cost \$5000, valued at \$6000. in 1883. Alfred Keith was the first Senior Warden and one of the original sixteen members with Rev. A.H. Bailey, rector



**IV. REUEL KEITH**  
**(Zephaniah, John, James, Robert)**

- b. 13 January 1756, Bridgewater
- m. 1784, Hardwick, Worcester, Mass., **Abigail Allen**
  - b. 6 February 1766
  - d. 30 June 1828, Sheldon, bur Grace Episcopal Church Cemetery
- d. 16 October 1837, Sheldon, bur. Grace Episcopal Church, Sheldon

Children of Reuel and Abigail (Allen) Keith;

1. **Oliver Allen Keith**
2. Melinda Keith
  - b. 5 July 1787
  - m. 1 November 1807, Joshua Brooks, son of Joshua and Martha (Barrett) Brooks
    - b. 1780
    - d. 1829
  - ch. Martha, m. William Cleveland, William, Oliver, m. Ellen Kingsley, Melinda
  - d. 1871
3. Joanna Keith
  - b. 25 November 1789
  - m. James Holmes Farnsworth, Senator from Fairfax, Vt.
  - ch. Charlotte, James, Melinda, m. Daniel Barlow, Caroline, m. Bradley Barlow, George, m. daughter of Worthington Smith

4. Reuel Keith

The Rev. Reuel Keith, D.D. was for many years an eminent Biblical professor in the Theological Seminary at Alexandria in Virginia, which he founded. He spent his last days with his brother, Cyrus in the parish of the Grace Episcopal Church in Sheldon, Vt. where his remains rest in the cemetery of the church.<sup>142</sup> Cleveland, his son, was a missionary appointed to the mission in China June, 1851. He was married in the spring of 1854 to Caroline P. Tenney who was sent to the same mission in March, 1850. She died on the way home at San Francisco July 10 1862 and Cleveland was on the "Golden Gate" which was burned between San Francisco and New York, which sailed July 21, 1862. He was drowned in attempting to reach the shore.

- b. 26 June 1792, Pittsford, Rutland, Vermont
  - m. 20 December 1817, Middlebury, Vt. Marietta Cleveland
  - ch. Reuel, Cleveland
  - d. 30 August 1842, Sheldon, bur Sheldon Cemetery
5. Cyrus Keith
- b. 23 February 1795
  - m. 10 February 1822, Mary Carlisle
    - d. 20 November 1865. Sheldon bur Grace Episcopal Church Cemetery
  - ch. Charles, b 4 November 1822, d 17 September 1882, bur Sheldon Cemetery, Mary Redington,
  - b. 27 Feb 1826, Reuel, b. 1832, d. 8 July 1834, bur Episcopal Cemetery, Cyrus, b. 1835, m. Agnes G. Morey, 1851-1933, bur Sheldon Cemetery
  - d. 19 March 1849, Sheldon, bur. Grace Episcopal Church Cemetery
6. Lucy Keith
- b. 25 June 1797
  - m. Hubbard Barlow
  - ch. Emeline, Hubbard, Murette, Reuel, Abby
  - d. 1 January 1877

---

<sup>142</sup>Vermont Historical Gazetteer, Vol 2 p.380  
Vital Records, Sheldon, Vt.  
Abby's Journal 1841-1855



**V. OLIVER ALLEN KEITH**  
(Reuel, Zephaniah, John, James, Robert)

- b. 27 May 1785, Hardwick, Worcester, Mass.
- m. 10 February 1818, **Martha Brooks**, daughter of **Joshua and Martha (Barrett)**<sup>143</sup> **Brooks**<sup>144</sup>
  - b. 11 March 1789, Lincoln, Middlesex, Mass
  - d. 24 November 1865, Sheldon, bur Grace Episcopal Church
- d. 22 February 1841, Sheldon, bur Grace Episcopal Cemetery

Children of Oliver and Martha (Brooks) Keith;

**1. Abigail Keith**

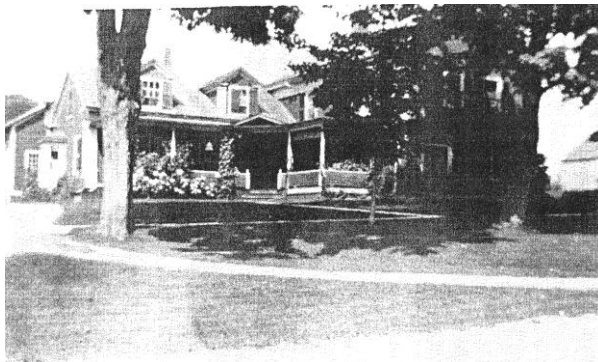
A month before Abby was married in 1841, her father gave her a diary in which she continued to write over the years of her busy life, caring for her family, making calls on her friends and neighbors, tending to her garden and household chores. Her husband, Merriman who was a doctor, was often away from home caring for his patients and Abby at times was frustrated by her own illnesses and those close to her. After Merriman died (June 5, 1885) she lived with her son, Edwin Merriman who had practised medicine with his father. She died June 21, 1912 and her diaries were given to her children. Many of the originals (including the diary dating from 1841 to 1851 transcribed by Barbara Brown Bixby) are now on the shelves of the Vermont Historical Society Library in Burlington, Vermont with biographical information, genealogy, and photographs gifted by the family.



- b. 11 June 1820, Sheldon, Vt
- m. 21 November 1841, Sheldon, **Amasa Merriman Brown**, son of **Amos and Elizabeth (Bullock)**<sup>145</sup> **Brown**<sup>146</sup>
  - b. 22 June 1912, Stanstead, Quebec, Canada
  - d. 5 June 1885, Sheldon, bur Sheldon Cemetery
- ch. Sarah Elizabeth, Oliver Keith, Martha Caroline, Edwin Merriman, **Alfred Keith**
- d. 21 June 1912, Sheldon, bur Sheldon Cemetery

**2. Martha Elmira Keith**

- b. 4 April 1828, Sheldon, Vt.
- d. 1 September 1844, Sheldon, bur Grace Episcopal Cemetery



Home of Amasa & Abigail (Keith) Brown

---

<sup>143</sup>See Barrett Ancestry

<sup>144</sup>See Brooks Ancestry

<sup>145</sup>See Bullock Ancestry

<sup>146</sup>See Brown Ancestry

## Vermont Historical Society Library<sup>147</sup>

Abby Keith Brown (1820-1912)  
Diaries, 1841-1908

---

### Introduction

The Abby Keith Brown diaries were a gift to the Vermont Historical Society from the writer's great-granddaughter, Carolyn (Brown) North. Ms. North's transcriptions accompany the diaries (ms. acc. no. 90.30). In 2000, Barbara (Brown) Bixby, another great granddaughter, gave Abby Brown's diary for 1841-1855 which she transcribed and indexed (ms 2000.4). The collection occupies 2.25 linear feet of shelf space and fills five boxes.



### Biographical Sketch

Apart from what is recorded in the diaries, little is known about Abby Keith Brown's life. An undated photocopy of her obituary states that she was born in 1820 in Sheldon, Vermont, and "had always lived in this town" (MSA 102:1). She was the daughter of Oliver Allen Keith (b. June 27, 1783) and Martha Brooks (dates?) who were married February 10, 1819(?).

Abby Keith married Amasa Merriman Brown November 21, 1841, in Sheldon. Amasa Brown was born in Canada, graduated from the Dartmouth Medical School in 1840, and settled in Sheldon that same year. He held a number of positions in the community and was elected to the Vermont General Assembly in 1854. He was also a physician for forty years.

The Browns had five children: Sarah Elizabeth (b. February 15, 1843), Oliver Keith (b. July 28, 1845), Martha Caroline (b. January 22, 1850), Edwin Merriman (December 5, 1855-February 5, 1935); and Alfred Keith (May 14, 1858-1896,

Edwin Merriman Brown married Fannie L. Comings (1859-1941) of Berkshire on October 6, 1881. Their son, Fred Comings Brown (1884-1955), and Lucy Holmes (d. 1918) were parents of Carolyn Brown (1915- ), who married William North. Ms. North notes in correspondence to the VHS (August 9, 1994) that she was born in St. Albans in 1915 and lived with her "Grandma Brown". Barbara Bixby is the daughter of Rockwood Smith Brown and the granddaughter of Alfred Keith Brown.

### Scope and Content

The collection consists of diaries kept by Abby Keith Brown (June 11, 1820-June 21, 1912) over a period of sixty-seven years when she lived in Sheldon, Vermont, where her husband, Amasa Merriman Brown (June 22, 1812-June 5, 1885), was a physician. She began her diary before her marriage, and continued it into her declining years as a grandmother and widow when she made her home with her son Edwin Merriman Brown (December 5, 1855-February 5, 1935), who practiced medicine with his father.

Abby Brown's daily entries for 1841 often fill a page of her journal, but she gradually writes less; she compresses the years 1845, 1846 and 1850 for example, into a paragraph or two. Her general style is a brief daily entry and in her writing the reader sees the pattern of life for a late-nineteenth-century woman in a rural Vermont village: the repetition of housework and other chores; the frustration with her own periods of ill health as well as that of those close to her; concern for her family and gossip of neighbors; and the particulars of her sewing projects, which included quilting in her later years.

---

<sup>147</sup> Vermont Historical Society Library  
[www.state.vt.us/vhs/arccat/findaid/brownak.htm](http://www.state.vt.us/vhs/arccat/findaid/brownak.htm)

Diaries for four years are lacking: 1882, 1893, 1897, and 1904.

Accompanying the diaries are printed family information and photographs (MSA 102:1), including:

- photocopies of information about the Browns from Dorothy H. Ashton's Sheldon, Vermont, the People Who Lived and Worked There (VHS 974.31 Sh43a)
- photocopies of Abby Keith Brown's handwritten genealogy records
- photocopies of newspaper clippings (mostly obituaries for family members)
- a typescript by Elizabeth Brown Swisler about her father, Edwin Merriman Brown (undated)
- photographs of:
  - Abby Keith Brown and Amasa Brown (undated) (according to the donor, these are reproductions of original photographs in the possession of Dr. Edwin Merriman Brown of Richmond, Virginia.)
  - the house of Edwin Merriman Brown in Sheldon (undated) with Abby's rooms identified
  - a portrait of Edwin Merriman Brown (undated)
  - snapshots of Carolyn Brown North with Edwin M. Brown ca. 1920
  - four generations, Dr. Edwin Merriman Brown, Fred Comings Brown, Edgar Merriman Brown, and the latter's son, Edwin Merriman Brown (ca. 1930).

### Organization of the Collection

The collection is organized in three series:

- I. Family information
- II. Diaries
- III. Transcripts of the diaries

### Inventory

#### I. Family information

MSA 102:1 Biographical information, genealogy, photographs

#### II. Diaries

MSA105A:1 Diaries, 1841-1855, 1853  
MSA 102:2 \_\_\_\_\_, 1866, 1867, 1868  
3 \_\_\_\_\_, 1869, 1870, 1871  
4 \_\_\_\_\_, 1872, 1873, 1874  
5 \_\_\_\_\_, 1875, 1876, 1877  
6 \_\_\_\_\_, 1878, 1879, 1880  
7 \_\_\_\_\_, 1881, 1883, 1884, 1885  
8 \_\_\_\_\_, 1886, 1887, 1888  
9 \_\_\_\_\_, 1889, 1890, 1891  
MSA 103:1 \_\_\_\_\_, 1892, 1894, 1896  
2 \_\_\_\_\_, 1898, 1899, 1900  
3 \_\_\_\_\_, 1901, 1902  
4 \_\_\_\_\_, 1903, 1905, 1906  
5 \_\_\_\_\_, 1907, 1908  
6 Miscellaneous from diaries

#### III. Transcripts of diaries

MSA105A:2 Transcript, 1841-1855  
MSA 103:7 \_\_\_\_\_, 1866  
8 \_\_\_\_\_, 1867  
9 \_\_\_\_\_, 1868  
10 \_\_\_\_\_, 1869  
11 \_\_\_\_\_, 1870  
MSA 104:1 \_\_\_\_\_, 1871  
2 \_\_\_\_\_, 1872  
3 \_\_\_\_\_, 1873

4	_____	, 1874
5	_____	, 1875
6	_____	, 1876
7	_____	, 1877
8	_____	, 1878
9	_____	, 1879
10	_____	, 1880
11	_____	, 1881
12	_____	, 1883
13	_____	, 1884
13a	_____	, 1885
14	_____	, 1886
15	_____	, 1887
16	_____	, 1888
17	_____	, 1889
18	_____	, 1890
19	_____	, 1891
MSA 105:1	_____	, 1892
2	_____	, 1894
3	_____	, 1896
4	_____	, 1898
5	_____	, 1899
6	_____	, 1900
7	_____	, 1901
8	_____	, 1902
9	_____	, 1903
10	_____	, 1905
11	_____	, 1906
12	_____	, 1907
13	_____	, 1908

## KENT ANCESTRY<sup>148</sup>

### I. Joseph Kent<sup>149</sup>

- b. 1636, of Taunton, Bristol, Massachusetts
- m. **Susannah (Austin) George**
  - b. 1643, Braintree, Norfolk, Massachusetts
- d. 1704

Children of Joseph and Susannah (Austin) George Kent;

- 1 Joseph Kent
  - b. 1665, Massachusetts
  - m. 1st--11 November 1690, Mary -----
  - m. 2nd--abt. 1695, Clarissa
  - m. 3rd--Dorothy Brown, daughter of James and Lydia Brown
    - d. 12 April 1696, Rehoboth, Massachusetts
  - ch. Lydia, Joseph, Dorothy, John, Susannah, Hezekiah, Susannah, Mary, James
2. Samuel Kent
  - b. 1668
  - m. Desire -----
    - b. 1668
    - d. 8 February 1762, Tyler's Point
  - ch. Hannah, Josiah
  - d. 15 May 1737, Tyler's Point
3. Susannah Kent
  - b. 1672
- 4. Joshua Kent**
5. Susannah Kent
  - b. 25 September 1687, Taunton
  - m. Dea. Benjamin Cary of Bristol
  - d. 10 August 1774

---

<sup>148</sup>Kent Genealogy by L. Vernon Briggs

<sup>149</sup> History of Hingham, Ma, 1893, Vol II p. 403-405

**II. JOSHUA KENT**  
(Joseph)

- b. 1672, Taunton
- m. 10 December 1710, **Mary Toogood**, daughter of **Nathaniel and Elizabeth Toogood**
  - m. 2nd--Joseph Hodges
  - d. 20 May 1762
- d. 11/14 August 1725/26 Tyler's Point

Children of Joshua and Mary (Toogood) Kent;

1. Sarah Kent
  - m. 1st--Jonathan Drown
  - m. 2nd--James Smith
- III. 2. Susannah Kent**
  - b. 22 January 1715/16, Barrington, Rhode Island
  - m. 14 February 1736/37, Barrington, **William Bullock son of Samuel and Anna (Salisbury)**<sup>150</sup>  
**Bullock**
  - d. 22 July 1780
3. Lydia Kent
  - m. 30 October 1743, Joseph Wheaton (Whalen)
  - d. 17 February 1828
4. Mary Kent
  - m. 15 December 1744, Joseph Munro
5. Hannah Kent
  - m. 25 November 1738, Benjamin Drown
6. Elizabeth Kent
  - b. 29 March 1723
  - d. 23 September 1724, bur New Meadow Neck, Barrington

---

<sup>150</sup> See Salisbury Ancestry

## KNAPP ANCESTRY<sup>151</sup>

### I. Thomas Knopp

Born about 1545 in Bures St. Mary, Suffolk, England, Thomas died in Bures St. Mary, Suffolk, England in May 1613; he was 68,. He was buried 18 May 1613 in Bures St. Mary. He married, 10 January 1569/70, **Alice Howlat** when he was 24.years old.

Children of Thomas and Alice (Howlat) Knoff;

1. Elizabeth Knopp  
b. bef 9 March 1571, Bures St. Mary
2. James Knopp  
b. bef 19 Sept 1574, Bures St. Mary
3. John Knopp  
b. bef 13 July 1578, Bures St. Mary
4. **William Knopp**
5. Thomas Knopp  
b. bef 15 Mar 1583/84, Bured St. Mary
6. Margaret Knopp  
b. bef 7 November 1586, Bures St. Mary
7. Ann Knopp  
b. bef 13 January 1590/91, Bures St. Mary
8. Robert Knopp  
b. bef 3 February 1593/94

### II. William Knapp<sup>152</sup>

William Knapp was a carpenter :a proprietor in 1636/7. He probably came over in 1630 with Nicholas Knapp. His will, dated 1655, mentions no wife, but in the settlement of his estate, his widow Priscilla Knapp received one-third of it, besides a debt due to her, for a sum loaned to him before marriage. Most of his estate passed from the possession of his heirs to that of Nathaniel Coolidge.

- b. abt. 1578, Bures St. Mary, England
- m. 1<sup>st</sup> Judith Tue, daughter of John and Cicely Tue
- m. 2<sup>nd</sup> **Priscilla** -----, widow of Thomas Akers  
d. bef. 1 April 1662
- d. 30 August 1658, Watertown, Massachusetts

Children of William and Priscilla Knapp;

3. Elizabeth Knapp  
b. bef 10 July 1608, Wormingford, Essex, England  
m John Buttery  
ch Elizabeth  
d. February 1661/62, England
4. William Knapp  
b bef 3 February 1610/11, Wormingford, England  
m. 1st--Mary -----  
ch. Priscilla  
m. 2nd--Margaret -----  
ch. Judy, Elizabeth, JosephX  
d. 25 September 1676

---

<sup>151</sup>Genealogy and History of Watertown by Bond p. 327, 328

<sup>152</sup> <http://genweb.net/~samcasey/knapp.html>

### III. 5. Mary Knapp

- b. bef 18 August 1613, Wormingford, England
- m. **Thomas Smith**<sup>153</sup> of Watertown
  - b. 1601, Hampton, Hampshire, England
  - d. 10 March 1692/3, Watertown
- d. 11 May 1667

#### 6. Anne Knapp

- b. bef 24 December 1618, Wormingford
- m. abt 1649/50, Thomas (John ?) Philbrick
  - d. at sea
- ch. Sarah
  - d. bef her father, at sea

#### 7. John Knapp

John was a carpenter; admitted freeman 1652. 18 August 1675 he was made administrator of brother-in-law Henry Young. His will, dated 22 January 1695/6, proved 27 April 1696, mentions wife Sarah, and children. He sold several lots of land to John Fiske. The county records show that he often bought and sold land.

- b. bef 20 January 1622/23, Bures St. Mary, England
- m. 25 May 1660, Watertown, Massachusetts, Sarah Young
- ch. Sarah, Henry, Isaac, Mary, Joshua, James, John, Daniel, Abigail
- d. bef 9 April 1696, Watertown

#### 8. James Knapp

- b. bef 30 April 1626/7, Wormingford
- m. Watertown, Elizabeth Warren, daughter of John & Margaret (Bayly) Warren
  - b. bef 21 July 1629, Nayland, Suffolk, England
  - d. 1715, Groton, Massachusetts
- ch. Elizabeth, James
- d. bef 11 November 1700, Watertown

#### 9. Judith Knapp

- b. bef 16 July 1629, Bures St. Mary
- m. Nicholas Cady of Watertown
  - b. England
  - d. bef May 1712, Groton, Massachusetts
- ch. John, Judith, James, Nicholas, Daniel, Ezekiel, Nicholas, Joseph
- d. bef 1712, Groton, Massachusetts

---

<sup>153</sup>See Thomas Smith Ancestry



## MAKEPEACE ANCESTRY<sup>154</sup>

### I. Thomas Makepeace

Thomas Makepeace was born in 1593 in Bristol Somerset England. His name in this country, first appears in 1637 in a book called a "Transcript of Boston Records", stating that Mr. Thomas Makepeace shall have a house plot and garden place. In 1638 he became one of the original members of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company which was established that year. Thomas Makepeace appears to have been a person of some consequence, and of considerable wealth. It appears he lived at Dorchester when he married the 25th of May 1641, Mrs. Elizabeth Mellows, a widow. He died in Boston January or February 1667.

- b. 1593, Bristol Somerset England
- m. 1<sup>st</sup>--Alice Braser
- m. 2nd—25 May 1641 **Elizabeth Mellows** (widow) of Bristol Somerset, England
  - b. abt 1597
  - d. Jan/Feb 1667, Boston
- d. Jan or Feb 1667, Boston

Children of Thomas and Alice (Brasier) & Elizabeth [Mellows] Makepeace:

1. Thomas Makepeace
  - b. abt. 1638, Bristol, Somerset, England
  - Returned to England
2. William Makepeace
  - b. abt. 1637, Bristol Somerset, England
  - m. 23 May 1661, Ann Johnson
  - ch. William, Mary, Thomas, Anna, Sarah
  - d. 19 August 1681 of drowning
3. Hannah Makepeace
  - b. Bristol, Somerset, England
  - m. 1647 Stephen Hoppin of Thompson's Island
  - ch. Deliverance, John, Stephen, Hannah, Sarah, Thomas, Opportunity, Joseph, Benjamin
4. Mary Makepeace
  - m. 7 May 1656 Boston, Lawrence Willis son of John Willis of Bridgewater
5. **Hester Makepeace**
  - b. 21 July 1634
  - m. 24 February 1655 Boston, **John Browne**<sup>155</sup> of Dorchester
    - b. 1631, Hawedon, Suffolk. England<sup>156</sup>
    - d. 20 November 1677, Watertown
  - ch. Joseph, Elizabeth, Sarah, Mary, John, Hester, Thomas, Daniel, Deborah, Abigail, **Joseph**
  - d. 24 April 1685
6. Waitawhile Makepeace
  - m 13 September 1661, Josiah Cooper of Boston
  - ch. Elizabeth, Thomas
7. Joseph Makepeace
  - bap 20 September 1646
  - d. 1666, Boston

---

<sup>154</sup>The Makepeace Family by William Makepeace  
Boston Record of Marriages p 12  
Dorchester Town Records

<sup>155</sup>See Brown Ancestry

<sup>156</sup> Ancestry.com World Tree Search

## MASON ANCESTRY<sup>157</sup>

### I. Capt. Hugh Mason

Capt. Hugh Mason, the progenitor of many bearing that name and who are widely scattered over the United States, was born at Maldon, Co. Essex, England, about 1605, and died at Watertown, Massachusetts, October 10, 1678. He married at St. Peter's Parish, Maldon, January 13, 1632, Hester Wells, baptized there July 21, 1611, died Watertown, May 21 1692, youngest daughter of Thomas "The Glover" and Helen (Siday) Wells. On an old shipping record is noted "Hugh Mason, tanner, aged 28, with his wife Hester, aged 22, sailed from Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, England, April 1634, for America, in the ship Francis, Mr. John Cutting." Its destination was probably Boston, as it was then considered the port of entry for New England. He and his wife took the Oath of Allegiance which was required before embarkation. Upon his arrival he settled at Watertown and became a prominent and valuable member of that colony.

- b. abt 1605, Maldon, Co. Essex. England
- m. 13 January 1632, St. Peter's Parish, Maldon, **Hester Wells**, daughter of **Thomas and Helen (Siday) Wells**
- d. October 10 1678, Watertown, Massachusetts

Children of Hugh and Hester (Wells) Mason;

#### II. 1. Hannah Mason

- b. 23 September 1636, Watertown
  - m. 17 October 1653, **Capt. Joshua Brooks** son of **Capt. Thomas and Grace Brooks**<sup>158</sup> of Concord
  - ch. Hannah, **Noah**, John, Grace, Daniel, Thomas, Esther, Elizabeth, Job, Hugh, Joseph
2. Elizabeth Mason
    - b. 3 September 1638, Watertown
    - d. young
  3. Ruth Mason (twin)
    - b. 17 December 1640, Watertown
    - d. same day
  - 4..Mary Mason (twin)
    - b. 17 December 1640, Watertown
  5. John Mason
    - b. 1 January 1644
  6. Joseph Mason
    - b. 10 August 1646
  7. Daniel Mason
    - Daniel Mason was a graduate of Harvard College, 1666. He was a physician and in that capacity sailed from Charlestown, Massachusetts, 1679 in Mr. James Ellison's vessel. He was captured by a Barbary Corsair and carried into Algiers and is supposed to have died in slavery 1698.
    - b. 19 February 1648, Watertown
    - d. 1698
  8. Sarah Mason
    - b. 25 September 1651. Watertown

---

<sup>157</sup>Desendants of Capt. Hugh Mason by Edna Warren Mason

<sup>158</sup>See Brooks Ancestry



## MINOT ANCESTRY<sup>159</sup>

The name of Minot is frequently found in the early records of England. All by this name in America are supposed to have descended from Thomas Minot, Esq., of Saffron-Walden, Essex, England, the Secretary to the Abbot of Walden, England, by whom he was advanced to great possessions. He was a man of education and wealth. The Anne he was thought to have married may have been the daughter of **Thomas de Hasilden, Esq.**, of Little Chesterford and his wife **Joan**, daughter of **Sir Thomas de Burgh**

### **Thomas Minot**

m. Anne de Hasilden

Children of Thomas and Anne (de Hasilden) Minot;

1. Margaret Minot  
bap. 5 Sept 1585, Parish Church, Saffron Walden
2. Mary Minot  
bap. 5 May 1588
3. John Minot  
bap. 29 March 1590  
m. Ellen -----  
ch. John, John, Anne, Katherine, Margaret
4. **George Minot**
5. William Minot  
bap. 1596  
ch. John

---

<sup>159</sup>NEHGR, The Minot Family, Vol 1 p 171-178  
Concord, by Lemuel Shattuck

**I. GEORGE MINOT**  
(Thomas)

**George Minot**, the second son of **Thomas and Anne Minot**, baptized in the Parish Church of Saint Mary the, Saffron Walden, Essex, England, emigrated to New England to join the Dorchester Company, which sailed from Plymouth, 20 March, 1630, reaching Dorchester, 30 May 1630, old style. (The name of the vessel he came in is not known with certainty, but is believed to have been the "*Mary and John*." He became a freeman of the Colony, 1 April 1634. His position in Dorchester was one of prominence, as on the 28th October 1634, he was one of ten men chosen to order the affairs of the Dorchester plantation, and in the spring of 1636 he was one of the deputies to the General Court to order the affairs of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay. His connection with the church was also a prominent one, his name being third among the seven who signed the covenant on the 23 August 1636. He died after many years service as ruling elder, 24 December 1671.

- bap. 20 November 1592, Parish Church, Saffron Walden
- m. 6 September 1623, Corchester, Massachusetts, **Martha Stooke**
  - b. 1597, Saffron, Walden,, England
  - d. 23 December 1657, Dorchester, Massachusetts
- d. 24 December 1671, Dorchester, Massachusetts

Children of George and Martha (Stooke) Minot

1. George Minot
  - bap. 11 July 1624, Saffron Walden, England
  - bur. 20 May 1626
2. **John Minot**
3. James Minot
  - b. 31 December 1628, Saffron Walden, England
  - m. 9 December 1653, Dorchester, Hannah Stoughton daughter of Thomas Stoughton
    - b. April 1527, Dochester, Sulkkolk, Eng
    - d. 27 January 1669/70, Dochester
  - ch. Mehitabel, Israel, George, Hannah, William, Elizabeth, , James
  - d. 30 March 1676, Dorchester
4. Stephen Minot
  - b. 2 May 1631, Saffron Walden, England
  - m. 10 November 1654, Truexcross Davenport
    - b. 1634
    - d. 2 August 1692
  - ch. Martha, Jonathan, Elizabeth, Mehetabel, Elizabeth
  - d. 16 February 1671/2
5. Samuel Minot
  - b. 18 December 1635, Dorchester
  - m. 23 June 1670, Hannah Howard daughter of Robert Howard
  - ch. Samuel, Samuel, George, Samuel, Samuel
  - d. 18 December 1690
6. Hannah Minot
  - b. February 1636/37

## II. Capt. JOHN MINOT (George, Thomas)

**John Minot** was not made a freeman until 1665: this delay being due to his persistence in refraining from membership in the church, which was a qualification for a freeman. In 1660 a controversy arose regarding the baptism of John Minot's children, and two pages of the church record book are devoted to arguments on the matter. But 3 August 1664, the General Court passed an order repealing the said qualification as to being a church member, and 3 May 1665 John became a freeman. He died 12 August 1669 at the early age of 43 years. In his will provision was made for his father, who survived him, and the widow and children—John the eldest, Stephen, to be placed at a trade, James to be kept at learning, and Samuel to be brought up as a husbandman.

- b. 2 April 1627, Saffron Walden, England
- m. 19 May 1647, **Lydia Butler**, daughter of **Nicholas and Joyce (Baker) Butler** of Dochester and Martha's Vineyard
  - b. 23 February 1628/9
  - d. 24 January 1667
- m. 2<sup>nd</sup> \_\_\_\_\_ (Dassett) Briggs
  - d. July 1677
- d. 12 August 1669

### Children of John and Lydia (Butler) Minot

#### 1. John Minot

He was under Capt. Edward Hutchinson at Mt. Hope, 3 July 1675 in King Phillip's war.

- b. 22 January 1647/8
- m. 11 March 1670, Elizabeth Breck, daughter of Edward Breck of Dochester
  - d. 6 April 1691, Dochester (of small pox)
- ch. John, Josiah, Israel, Josiah, Jerusha, George
- d. 1690, Dochester (of small pox)

#### 2. **James Minot**

#### 3. Martha Minot

Martha was engaged to be married, and in her will directed that at her funeral her betrothed husband, "John Morgan, Jr., be all over mourning and follow next after me."

- b. 22 September 1657
- d. 23 November 1678

#### 4. Stephen Minot

- b. 10 August 1662
- m. 1 December 1686, Mary Clark
- d. November 1732

#### 5. Samuel Minot

- b. 3 July 1665
- m. Hannah Jones of Concord

#### 6. Infant

- b. 25 January 1667

### III. JAMES MINOT (John, George, Thomas)

**Capt. James Minot** graduated at Harvard College in 1675, and afterward studied physic and divinity. He preached at Stow at various times between 1685 and 1692. Appointed a Justice of the Peace, he also held the office of Captain in the militia and Representative to the General Court. Th epitaphs on the two gravestones erected to his memory and that of his wife, now standing in the "Hill Burying Ground" in Concord, read as follows:

Here is interred the body of Mrs. Rebecca Minott ye virtuous consort of James Minott Esq. (and daughter of Capt. Timothy Wheeler). She was a person of serious piety and abounding charity, of great usefulness in her day and a pattern of patience and holy submission under a long confinement, and resigned her soul with joy in her redeemer Sept. 23, 1734, Age 68.

Here is interred the remains of James Minott, Esq., A man excelling grammarian, enriched with the gift of prayer and preaching, a commanding officer, a physician of great value, a great lover of peace as well as of justice, and which was his greatest glory, a gent'n of distinguished virtue and goodness, happy in a virtuous posterity, and living religiously, died comfortably, Sept. 20 1735, age 83.

- b. 14 September 1653
- m.1684, **Rebecca Wheeler**, daughter of **Capt. Timothy and Ruth (Fuller) Wheeler**<sup>160</sup>
  - b. 1666
  - d. 23 September 1734, Concord, bur Hill Burying Ground
- d. 29 September 1735, Concord, bur Hill Burying Ground

Children of James and Rebecca (Wheeler) Minot;

#### IV. 1. **Rebecca Minot**

- b. 9 February 1685
  - m. 27 December 1701, Concord, **Joseph Barrett**, son of, **Humphrey and Mary (Potter) Barrett**<sup>161</sup>  
**Barrett**<sup>162</sup>
  - ch. Mary, Joseph, Rebecca, Oliver, **Humphrey**, ( m. Elizabeth Adams, his cousin), Elizabeth, John, Samuel
  - d. 23 June 1738, Concord, bur. South Burying Place
2. Lydia Minot
- b. 12 March 1687
  - m. 1st--3 January 1705, Concord, Benjiman Barrett, son of Humphrey and Mary (Potter) Barrett
    - b. 7 May 1678, Concord
    - d. 23 October 1738
  - m. 2nd--Samuel Stow
3. Mary Minot
- b. 16 November 1689
  - m. 26 September 1705, Ebenezer Wheeler
4. Timothy Minot
- b. 18 June 1692
  - d. 30 November 1778, bur Old Hill Burying Ground, Concord

---

<sup>160</sup>See Wheeler Ancestry

<sup>161</sup>See Potter Ancestry

<sup>162</sup>See Barrett Ancestry

5. James Minot

Hon. James Minot was one of the most distinguished men of his time. He was a military officer about thirty years, and advanced to colonel, justice of the peace, representative, and a member of the King's Council

- b. 17 October 1694
- m. 1st--1716, Martha Lane
- d. 1735
- ch. John, Rebecca, James
- m. 2nd--Elizabeth Merrick
- ch. Martha, Ephraim, Elizabeth
- d. 6 February 1759

**V. 6. Elizabeth Minot**

- b. 29 January 1697
- m. 23 April 1719, **Daniel Adams**, son of, **Joseph and Margaret (Eames) Adams**<sup>163</sup>
- ch. Daniel, **Elizabeth, (m. Humphrey Barrett)**, Joseph, Rebecca, James, Lydia, Martha Adams, Mary
- d. 12 November 1764

7. Martha Minot

- b. 3 April 1699
- m. 30 April 1717, James Lane of Billerica
- d. 18 January 1739, Bedford

8. Love Minot (Twin)

- b. 15 April 1702
- m. 1st--13 December 1722, John Adams
- m. 2nd--Edward Flint

9. Mercy Minot (Twin)

- b. 15 April 1702
- m. 13 December 1722, Samuel Dakin

10. Samuel Minot

- b. 25 March 1706
- m. 1st--Sarah Prescott, daughter of Jonas Prescott of Westford
- d. 1737
- ch. Samuel, Jonas, Thankful, Sarah
- m. 2nd--Dorcas Prescott, sister of Sarah
- d. 1803
- ch. Dorcas, George, Rebecca, Daniel, Mary
- d. 17 March 1766

---

<sup>163</sup>See Adams Ancestry

## MITCHELL ANCESTRY<sup>164</sup>

### I. Experience Mitchell

Experience Mitchell was one of the forefathers, (a name usually applied to those, who arrived in the three first ships) and came over in the third ship, the Ann in 1623: he sold his place in Plymouth to Samuel Eddy in 1631 and removed to Duxbury. He was an original proprietor of Bridgewater, where he came late in life, with his son Edward. He was at Leyden with the Pilgrims and left a brother, Thomas, who lived and died in Holland. He had a share in the first division of lots at Plymouth in 1623, and of the live stock in 1627. He married first, Jane Cooke, daughter of Francis and Hester (Mahiew) Cooke ,1627. The wife of his old age was named Mary, but her family name is not known. He died 1689 at eighty years of age.

- b. abt. 1609, Leiden, South Holland, Holland
- m. 1627, **Jane Cooke**, daughter of **Francis and Hester (Mahieu) Cooke**<sup>165</sup>
  - b. 1616, Leiden, Holland
- m. 2<sup>nd</sup> abt 1640, Mary -----,<sup>166</sup>
- d. bef 14 May 1689, Plymouth, Massachusetts

Children of Experience and Jane (Cooke) Mitchell;

1. Thomas Mitchell
  - b. 1627/28, Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts
  - m. November 1655, Mary Moulton

### II. 2. Elizabeth Mitchell

- b. 1629, Duxbury
- m. 6 December 1645, Duxbury, **John Washburn**, son of **John and Margery Washburn**<sup>167</sup>
  - b. In England
  - d. 12 November 1686, Bridgewater, Massachusetts
- ch. **Samuel**, John, Thomas, Joseph, Jonathan, Benjamin, Mary, Elizabeth, Jane , James, Sarah
- d. 1 November 1681

### 3. John Mitchell

- b. abt 1632, of Bridgewater
- m. 1st--14 December 1675, Mary Bonney
  - d. 1677
- ch. Experience
- m. 2nd--4 July 1679, Mary Lathrop
  - d. 1680
- m. 3rd--24 May 1682, Mary Prior
- ch. Mary, Hannah, Joseph, Elizabeth, Elizabeth, John, Sarah, Esther
- d. abt 1711, Duxbury

### 4. Mary Mitchell

- b. abt 1634
- m. 24 December 1652, James Shaw
- d. 1679

---

<sup>164</sup>Mayflower Index

Middlesex Co. Mass, Vol 1

<sup>165</sup>See Cooke Ancestry

<sup>166</sup> History of Bridgewater by Mitchell, p 251

<sup>167</sup>See Washburn Ancestry



5. Jacob Mitchell

Jacob was a carpenter and an Ensign. In 1675, at the commencement of Philip's war, he was killed, and his wife also by the Indians early in the morning as they were going to the garrison where they had sent their children the afternoon before. They both lived to reach the garrison, but died of their wounds. The children came to Bridgewater and were taken care of and brought up by their uncle Edward.

b. abt 1636

m. 7 November 1666, Susannah Pope daughter of Thomas Pope of Plymouth

ch. Jacob, Thomas, Mary

d. 1675

6. Edward Mitchell

b. abt 1638

m. 1st--Mary Hayward daughter of Thomas Hayward of Duxbury

m. 2nd--26 August 1708, Alice Bradford, daughter of Major John Bradford of Kingston

b. 1678

d. 1746

ch. Mary, Alice, Edward

d. 15 March 1716/17

7. Sarah Mitchell

b. abt 1640

m. 30 November 1665, John Hayward of Bridgewater

d. aft 1731

8. Hannah Mitchell

b. 1644

m. abt 1682, Joseph Hayward of Bridgewater

## Experience Mitchell's Will

These are to publish and declare to all whom it may concerne tht I exsperience Mitchell now living in the Towne of Bridgwater in the Collonh of new Plimoth being through the Mercy of God of sound Judgement and menory do Ordeine and make my last will and Testament in manner following: viz: into the hans of Gopd I Comend ny sperit beleiveingly Resigneing up my soule into the everlasting armes of Gods mercy father Son and holy spirit: my Body to bee decently Intered at the discretion of my eecutor and other Christian Friends: and for my outward estate I do will that after all my Just debts and funerfall expences be paid: my lands and other moveables be disposed of as followeth.

Imprimis I give to my Son Edward michell after my deseace all my lands both upland and medow lying in the Towne of Duxborough at the place where I formerly dwelt as appeareth by deed: and if it shall please God so to order that my wife mary michell shall survive me: I Require my Son Edward to take Care of her for her Comfortable subsistence during her life: provided that she will live with him at Bridgwater: but if she rather incline to live at Duxborough: I then Order that halfe the rent of that land at Duxborough shall be to my wife during her life and after my deseace my Son Edward shall have the sole dispose of it as to the letting of it out for the house, I acknowledge it to be his: also the bed and bolster two pillowes one paire of sheets and two Blankets which are at my son Edwards and we made use of: I give them to him after our deseace

As for my Son John I have formerly given him his proportion of land and my will is that he rest satisfied therewith, which was foure score acers of upland and foure acers of medow lying at namatakeset within the Towneship Duxborough: this is the full of what I intend him as to land only there are severall moveables in his hand at present which are mine: of which one Cow a short Gun and a small Iron kettle

I Give unto my Granson Experience: and the remainder I give unto my son John as [for my] land lying in the Towne of Middlebery:

I give it to my Daughters Mary Shaw Sarah Hayward and Hannah Hayward and to my granson Experience Mitchell the son of my son John, to be equally devided betwene them

Farther I Give to my daughter Mary Shaw twenty shillings to Hannah Hayward [forty shillings in Currant] pay: and if my stocke stand I give to my granddaughter mary michell one Cow I leave the dispose of my granddaughter mary michell with my Son Edward and Joseph Bartlet:

As for the rest of my moveables and chatels I Bequeath them to my son Edward michell whom I appoint and Ordaine sole executor of this my last will and Testament revoking all other wills and Testaments Whatsoever Witnes my hand and seale this fift of December 1684

Signed and Sealed Experience Michell  
In the presence of (Seal)  
Thomas Hayward  
John Haward

Leiut Thomas Hayward and Ensigne John Haward the within named witnesses appeared before the magistrates of the County of Plimouth at Plimouth September the 4<sup>th</sup> 1689 and made Oath that they were present & saw Experience Mitchell deceased above named Signe Seal & Declare this Instrument as his last will and Testament & that to the best of their understandings he was of Disposing mind & memory when he so did  
Attest Saml Sprague Clerk

[On the back of the will]

“The within written will is Entered and [Recorded in the] County Booke of Wills and Inventories: page 44 pr Saml Sprague Clerk” “Experience Mitchell his Will: 1684”

## MONTAGUE ANCESTRY<sup>168</sup>

### I. Robert de Montague

m. Margaret Cotton

### II. William de Montague

b. 1548, Domey Bucks, England

m. **Margaret Malthouse**, daughter of **John and Margaret (Bullock) Malthouse**

chr. 15 February 1558/9, Binfield, Berks, England

Children of William and Margaret (Malthouse) de Montague;

1. Elizabeth Montague  
b. abt 1575, Boveney, Bucks, England  
m. Richard Burns (Barns)
2. William Montague  
b. abt 1576, Boveney, England
3. Anne Montague  
b. abt 1578, Boveney  
m. 1st--Edward Smith
4. George Montague  
b. abt 1579, Boveney  
m. Susan Harris
5. **Peter Montague**

---

<sup>168</sup>Montague Gen. by Geo.W. & Wm. Montague  
History of Hadley by Judd  
Gen Dict. of New England by Savage

**III. PETER MONTAGUE**  
(William, Robert)

- b. abt 1581, Boveney
- m. **Eleanor Allen**, daughter of **William Allen**
- b. abt 1585, Burnham, Boveney, Bucks, England

Children of Peter and Eleanor (Allen) Montague;

1. Peter Montague
  - b. 1603, Boveney
  - m. Hannah -----
  - d. Apr/May 1659
2. Robert Montague
  - b. abt 1605, Boveney
3. William Montague
  - b. abt 1610, Boveney
4. Ann Montague
  - b. abt 1611, Boveney
5. **Richard Montague**
6. Elizabeth Montague
  - b. abt 1618, Boveney
7. Margaret Montague
  - b. abt 1622, Boveney

**IV. RICHARD MONTAGUE**  
(Peter, William, Robert)

- b. abt 1614, Boveney, England
- m. 1640, **Abigail Downing** of Norwich, England
  - d. 8 November 1694
- d. 14 December 1681

Children of Richard and Abigail (Downing) Montague;

1. Sarah Montague
  - b. 15 January 1646, Boston, Massachusetts
  - d. 19 June 1646
2. Martha Montague
  - b. 16 June 1647, Boston
  - m. 1<sup>st</sup> 1 December 1671, Isaac Harrison
  - m. 2<sup>nd</sup> Henry White
  - d. 3 November 1691
3. Mary Montague
  - b. abt 1649, Wells, Maine
  - m. 25 November 1608, Joseph Warriner
  - d. 2 July 1689
4. Peter Montague
  - b. 8 July 1651, Wethersfield, Connecticut
  - m. 1<sup>st</sup> September 1679, Mary Partridge
    - d. 20 May 1680
  - m. 2<sup>nd</sup> Mary (Crow) Coleman
    - d. 12 october 1720
  - m. 3<sup>rd</sup> 22 April 1721, Mary (Smith) Smith
    - d. 27 March 1725
5. Abigail Montague
  - b. 1653, Wethersfield, Connecticut
  - m. 8 December 1671, Mark Warner
  - ch. John
    - d. 6 February 1705
6. **John Montague**

**V. JOHN MONTAGUE**  
(Richard, Peter, William, Robert)

- b. abt 1655, Wethersfield, Connecticut
- m. 23 March 1681, **Hannah Smith daughter of Chileah Smith**
- d. abt 1732

Children of John and Hannah (Smith) Montague;

1. John Montague
  - b. 31 December 1681, Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts
  - m Mindwell Lyman, probably daughter of Thomas Lyman
    - b. 4 April 1713
  - m. 2<sup>nd</sup> 29 September 1714 Abigail Smith
  - ch. Mindwell, John, Jemima, Mary
  - d. 28 September 1722
2. Richard Montague
  - b. 16 March 1684, Hadley
  - m. 28 July 1715, Abigail Benton
  - d. 24 December 1751
3. Hannah Montague
  - b. 8 August 1687, Hadley
  - d. November 1688
4. Hannah Montague
  - b. 21 March 1689, Hadley
  - d. 19 April 1889
5. **Peter Montague**
6. William Montague
  - b. 16 December 1692, Hadley
7. Samuel Montague
  - b. 2 April, Hadley
  - m. 1<sup>st</sup>--24 January 1718, Elizabeth White
    - d. 15 October 1753
  - m. 2<sup>nd</sup> 13 June 1754. Mary (Root) Billings
  - ch. Samuel, John, Daniel, Gilea, Richard, Caleb, Elizabeth
  - d. 31 January 1789
8. Hannah Montague
  - b. 28 May 1697, Hadley
9. Luke Montague
  - b. 4 October 1699, Hadley
  - m. 1<sup>st</sup> 3 September 1765, Hannah Dickinson daughter of Nehemiah Dickenson
  - ch. Luke, Hannah, Abigail, Giles
  - d. 25 August, 1775
10. Nathaniel Montague
  - b. 6 October 1704, Hadley
  - m. 18 May 1743, Hannah Ingram
  - d. 16 November 1753

**VI. PETER MONTAGUE**  
(John, Richard, Peter, William, Robert)

- b. May 1690, Hadley
- m. 15 December 1715, **Mary Hubbard**, daughter of **Daniel and Esther (Rice) Hubbard**
- b. 11 January 1694, Hadley

Children of Peter and Mary (Hubbard) Montague;

1. Mary Montague
  - b. 4 March 1717, So. Hadley
  - m. 1st--Daniel Alexander
2. Anna Montague
  - b. 31 October 1718, So. Hadley
  - m. Nathaniel Cowles
  - d. 1761
3. Elizabeth Montague
  - b. 13 November 1720, So. Hadley
  - m. 1st--Samuel Montague
  - d. 31 January 1816
4. Peter Montague
  - b. 2 January 1723, So. Hadley
  - d. 1745
5. **Moses Montague**
6. Josiah Montague
  - b. 10 November 1727, So. Hadley
  - m. 4 March 1756, Abigail Montague
  - d. 11 July 1810
7. Rachel Montague
  - b. abt 1728, So Hadley
  - m. 29 November 1753, Stephen Warner
8. Experience Montague
  - b. abt 1730, So Hadley
  - m 1751, Jonathan Pierce
9. Adonijah Montague
  - b. 1732, So. Hadley
  - d. 1754

**VII. MOSES MONTAGUE**  
(Peter, John, Richard, Peter, William, Robert)

**Moses Montague** commanded a company of minute men at the Lexington Alarm in Co. Ruggles Woodbridge's regiment. His company served a short tour in 1779.

- b. 17 November 1724, South Hadley, Massachusetts
- m. 22 September 1748, **Sarah Graves**
  - b. abt 1728, of Sunderland, Franklin, Massachusetts
  - d. 17 October 1810
- d. 18 December 1792, South Hadley

Children of Moses and Sarah (Graves) Montague;

**VIII. 1. Penelope Montague**

- b. 16 July 1749, So. Hadley
  - m. 13 November 1817, Woodstock, Windsor, Vermont, **Beriah Smith**<sup>169</sup> of Bridgewater
    - b. 23 February 1745
    - d. 19 March 1821, Woodstock, Vermont
  - ch. Elihu, **Rufus**, Justin, Lydia, Justin, John
2. Peter Montague
    - b. 18 November 1751, So. Hadley
  3. Sarah Montague
    - b. 4 March 1754, So Hadley
  4. Moses Montague
    - b. 7 May 1756, So. Hadley
    - m. 1780, Martha Graves
    - d. 5 October 1834
  5. Irene Montague
    - b. 28 August 1758, So. Hadley
  6. Selah Montague
    - b. 17 February 1761, So. Hadley
    - m. 10 January 1787, Electa Winter
    - ch Betsey, Clarissa, David, Moses, David, Daniel, Otis, Electa, Roseno, Laura
    - d. 17 May 1812
  7. Seth Montague
    - b. 2 July 1763, So. Hadley
    - m. 10 September 1794, Rachel Smith
    - d. 13 August 1827
  8. Mary Montague
    - b. 14 September, So Hadley
    - m. 22 January 1789, Jonathan Sykes
    - d. 8 November 1803
  9. Lucinda Montague
    - b. 25 April 1768, So. Hadley
  10. Elijah Montague
    - b. 21 April 1771, So. Hadley

---

<sup>169</sup>See Beriah Smith Ancestry



## PACKARD ANCESTRY<sup>170</sup>

### I. Samuel Packard

Samuel Packard and his wife, Elizabeth, and child came from Windham, near Hingham, in England, in the ship called *The Diligent of Ipswich*, 133 passengers, John Martin, master, and settled in Hingham, 1638. He then came to West Bridgewater. He died 29 March 1684/5, the date of his will. He was constable in 1663 and licensed to keep an ordinary, or tavern, in 1670.

- b. prob. Windham, Norfolk, England
- m. **Elizabeth (Stream?)**
- d. 29 March 1684/5, West Bridgewater, Massachusetts

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth Packard:

1. Elizabeth Packard
  - b. abt 1636
  - m. 14 March 1665, Thomas Alger (Anger)
2. Samuel Packard
  - b. abt 1638, Hingham, Massachusetts
  - m. Elizabeth Lathrop, daughter of Mark Lathrop
  - ch. Samuel, Daniel, Joseph, Elizabeth, Mary, Susanna
3. Mary Packard
  - b. abt 1639, Hingham
  - m. Richard Phillips
4. Hannah Packard
  - b. abt 1640, Hingham
  - m. Thomas Rondall

### II. 5. Deborah Packard

- b. abt 1643, Hingham
- m. **Samuel Washburn** son of **John and Elizabeth (Mitchell)**<sup>171</sup> **Washburn**<sup>172</sup> of Duxbury
  - b. 1651, Duxbury
  - d. 1720
  - ch. Samuel, Noah, Israel, Jeremiah, Benjamin, **Hannah**
- 6. Israel Packard
  - b. 19 July 1646, Hingham
- 7. Zacheus Packard
  - chr. 20 April 1651, Hingham
  - m. Sarah Howard, daughter of John Howard
  - ch. Israel, Sarah, Jonathan, David, Solomon, James, Zacheus, John, Abiel
  - d. 1723
- 6. Jane Packard
  - chr. 2 April 1631, Hingham
- 9. Abigail Packard
  - chr. 20 April 1651, Hingham
- 10. Deliverance Packard
  - chr. 11 July 1652, Hingham

---

<sup>170</sup>History of Weymouth, Mass. Vol 4, p. 434

History of Bridgewater by Mitchell, p. 264

<sup>171</sup>See Mitchell Ancestry

<sup>172</sup>See Washburn Ancestry

11. John Packard

John Packard lived at South Bridgewater near the bridge which was called after him--Packard's Bridge in 1688, and since called Pope's Bridge. His estate was settled in 1741 by his son, Joseph.

b. 20 July 1655, Hingham

m. -----?-----

d. 1761, very aged

d. abt 1741

12. Nathaniel Packard

b. abt 1656, Hingham

m. prob daughter of John Kingman

ch. Samuel, Zachariah, George, Fearnot, Margaret,

Sarah, Lydia, Faithful, Hannah, Deliverance, Elizabeth, Mary, Deborah

d. abt 1720

PALGRAVE ANCESTRY<sup>173</sup>

- I. John Palgrave**
  - b. bef. November 1439
  - m. **Sibel (Sibelia) Hethersett**
- II. John Palgrave**
  - b. 1428
  - m. **Anne Sturmer**
    - d. 1503
- III. John Palgrave**
  - b. abt 1445
  - m. **Margaret Yelverton**
- IV. Henry Palgrave**
  - b. abt 1470
  - d. 20 October 1516 Little Pagrave, Thuxton, Norfolk, England
- V. Thomas Palgrave**
  - b. abt 1505, Thruyton. Norfolk, England
  - m. **Alice Gunton** of Thruston, daughter of **Robert Gunton**
  - d. 1558
- VI. Edward Palgrave**
  - Chr. 21 January 1540/41, Thruston
  - m. -----?
    - b. abt 1550, Litcham, Norfolk, England
    - d. Will proved 20 December 1623, Norwich
- VII. Richard Palgrave**
  - b. 1585, Litcham, Baarnham Broom, Norfolk, England
  - m. **Anna (Hooker) Harris**
    - b. 1594, Barnham Broom
    - d. 11 March 1607/98
  - d. Will proved 8 June 11651, Charlestown, Massachusetts
- VIII. Mary Palgrave**
  - b. 1618/19 Wyondham, Norfolk, England
  - m. **Roger Wellington**, of Watertown, Massachusetts
    - b. abt 1609/10
  - ch. John, Mary, Joseph, **Benjamin**, Oliver, Palgrave
  - d. bef 1697

---

<sup>173</sup>NEHGR vol 102 p 95-96  
Early Settlers of Watertown by Bond

## V. THOMAS PALGRAVE

- b. abt 1505, Thrupton, Norfolk, England
- m. **Alice Gunton** of Thrupton, daughter of **Robert Gunton**
- d. 1558

Children of Thomas and Alice (Gunton) Palgrave;

1. Gregory Palgrave
  - chr 12 March 1538/9, Thrupton
  - m. 1st--Amy Patrick
  - bur 17 August 1617
2. **Edward Palgrave**
3. Walter Palgrave
  - chr 2 March 1543/44, Thrupton
4. William Palgrave
  - chr 19 April 1546, Thrupton
  - d. 9 October 1547
5. Mary Palgrave
  - chr 12 November 1548, Thrupton
  - m. William Jare
6. Margaret Palgrave
  - chr 10 April 1551, Thrupton
  - m. Robert Durrant
7. Anne Palgrave
  - b. 29 July 1554, Thrupton
  - m..21 December 1586, Gregory Clarke

**VI. EDWARD PALGRAVE**  
(Thomas, Henry, John, John, John)

chr 21 January 1540/41, Thrupton

m. -----?-----

b. abt 1550, Litcham Norfolk, England

d. will proved 20 December 1623, Norwich

Children of Edward Palgrave;

1. Edward Palgrave

b. 1572, Litcham

m. Martha Lynford

d. 9 December 1641

2. Miss Palgrave

b. abt 1574, Litcham

m. John Abell

3. Gregory Palgrave

b. 1576, Litcham

4. Miss Palgrave

b. abt 1580, Litcham

m. Richard Russell

**5. Richard Palgrave**

**VII RICHARD PALGRAVE**  
(Edward, Thomas, Henry, John, John, John)

Richard Palgrave was one of the first physicians of Charlestown. Applied, October 30, 1630 to be admitted freeman, and was admitted next May 18, 1631

- b. 1585, Litcham, Barnham Broom, Norfolk, England
- m. **Anna (Hooker) Harris**
  - b. 1594, Barnham Broom, Norfolk, England
  - d. 17 November 1669, Roxbury, Massachusetts
- d. Will proved 8 June 1651, Charlestown, Massachusetts

Children of Richard and Anna (Hooker) Palgrave;

- 1. Mary Palgrave**
  - b. 1618/19, Wymondham, Norfolk, England
  - m. 1637, **Roger Wellington**,<sup>174</sup> of Watertown
    - b. abt 1609/10
    - d. 11 March 1697/98
  - ch John, Mary, Joseph, **Benjamin**, Oliver, Palgrave
  - d. bef 1697
2. Sarah Palgrave
  - b. 1621, Wymondham
  - m. 1648, Dr. John Alcock
  - d. 29 September 1665
3. Benjamin Palgrave
  - chr 19 December 1622, Wymondham
  - bur 22 February 1622/3
4. Benjamin Palgrave
  - chr 5 February 1623/4, Wymondham
  - bur 3 February 1630
5. Elizabeth Palgrave
  - chr 10 April 1626, Wymondham
  - m. 8 June 1651, John Edwards, Sr.
    - d. will proved 2 April 1707
6. Hannah Palgrave
  - chr 28 Sept 1628, Barnham Broom, England
  - d. young
7. Rebecca Palgrave
  - b. 25 May 1631, Boston, Massachusetts
8. John Palgrave
  - b. 6 January 1634/5, Boston
  - m. 1st--8 December 1677/6, Mary Maverick
  - d. will proved 20 September 1660
9. Lydia Palgrave
  - chr 17 November -----, Boston
  - m. Edmund Heylett
10. Bethia Palgrave
  - b. 8 May 1638, Boston
  - d. 21 August 1638, Boston

---

<sup>174</sup>See Wellington Ancestry

## POTTER ANCESTRY<sup>175</sup>

### I. Luke Potter

Luke Potter was one of the first settlers of Concord, and deacon of the church.

- b. 1608, England
- m. 1st--Mary -----
- d. 1644
- ch Eunice, Eunice, Rebecca
- m. 2nd--13 October 1644, **Mary Edmunds** daughter of **Walter and Dorothy Edmunds**
- d. 1710
- d. 13 October 1697

Children of Luke and Mary (Edmunds) Potter;

1. Luke Potter
  - b. 30 May 1646, Concord
  - d. 13 August 1661
2. Samuel Potter
  - b. 1 April 1648, Concord
  - m. 8 January 1673, Sarah Wright, daughter of John and Pricilla Wright
  - d. 31 March 1676--killed in Sudbury fight
3. Dorothy Potter
  - b. 9 April 1650, Concord
  - m. 1685, Noah Brooks
4. Elizabeth Potter
  - b. 1652, Concord
  - m. 16 January 1672, Samuel Jones
  - d. 14 December 1694/5
5. **Mary Potter**
  - b. 1656, Concord
  - m. 23 March 1675, **Humphrey Barrett, Jr.** son of **Humphrey and Mary Barrett**<sup>176</sup>
    - b. 1630, England
    - d. 3 January 1715, Concord, bur South Burying Ground
  - ch. **Joseph**<sup>177</sup>, Benjamin
6. Judah Potter

"In Judah alone was the name preserved," and his descendants have been remarkable for their longevity..

  - b. 1657, Concord
  - m. 12 December 1686, Grace Brooks
    - d. 1753. age 93
  - ch Mary, Hannah, Eunice, Luke, (d. age 92)
  - d. 20 June 1731, burnt to death in his dwelling-house
7. Francis Potter
  - d. 17 November 1761
8. Bethiah Potter
  - b. 4 November 1659, Concord

---

<sup>175</sup>Gen of the Old Families of Concord  
Concord by Lemuel Shattuck

<sup>176</sup>See Barrett Ancestry

<sup>177</sup>See Minot

## SALISBURY ANCESTRY<sup>178</sup>

### I. Levi Salsbury

- b. abt. 1644, Suffolk, Massachusetts
- m. abt 1679, Boston, Massachusetts, **Mrs. Susannah Salisbury**
  - b. Abt 1645, Boston

### II. William Salsbury

- b. 14 August 1659, Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts
- m. 30 July 1684, **Anna Cole**, daughter of **Hugh and Mary (Foxwell) Cole**
  - b. 16 April 1662, Plymouth, Massachusetts
  - d. 23 June 1704, Plymouth
- ch. **Anna**
- d. 3 April 1726, Plymouth

### III. Anna Salsbury

- b. 1687
- m. 21 June 1711, **Samuel Bullock, Jr. Son of Samuel Bullock, Sr. and Thankful (Reneff)**
  - b. 7 November 1688, Rehoboth, Massachusetts
  - d. April 1746, Rehoboth
- ch. Alethea, William, Christopher, Anna, Ebenezer, Nathan
- d. 21 June 1771

---

<sup>178</sup> LDS Ancestral File # 8413  
See Bullock Ancestry  
See Cole Ancestry



## SHERMAN ANCESTRY<sup>179</sup>

### I. John Sherman

John Sherman, age 20, came in the *Elizabeth of Ipswich*, 30 April 1634. He settled at Watertown, was town officer, deputy, captain and freeman 17 May 1637. He was Clerk of writs, 1645, steward of Harvard College, 1662. He married Martha Palmer, daughter of William Palmer, of Newbury and Hampton, to whose son Joseph they sold their share of estate, 1661.

- b. England
- m. **Martha Palmer**, daughter of **William Palmer** of Newbury and Hampton
  - d. 7 February 1700/1, Watertown
  - d. 25 January 1690/1, Watertown

Children of John and Martha (Palmer) Sherman;

1. John Sherman
  - b. 9 February 1638, Watertown
2. **Martha Sherman**
  - b. 21 February 1641, Watertown
  - m. 26 September 1661, **Francis Bowman**, son of **Nathaniel and Anne Bowman**<sup>180</sup>
    - d. 16 December 1687, Cambridge Farms, Massachusetts
  - ch. Francis, John, Martha, **Nathaniel**<sup>181</sup>, Mary, Joseph, Anna, Samuel, Jonathon, Martha
  - d. prob. 25 February 1728/9, Cambridge Farms
3. Mary Sherman
  - b. 25 January 1643, Watertown
4. Sarah Sherman
  - b. 17 November 1647, Watertown
5. Elishaba (Elizabeth) Sherman
  - d. 15 January 1648, Watertown
6. Joseph Sherman
  - b. 14 March 1650, Watertown
7. Grace Sherman
  - b. 20 October 1653, Watertown
  - d. 21 February, 1654, Watertown

---

<sup>179</sup>Pioneers of Massachusetts, p. 412

<sup>180</sup>See Bowman

<sup>181</sup>See Barnard

## SIMONDS ANCESTRY

### I. William Simonds<sup>182</sup>

- b. abt. 1618, Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts
- m. 18 January 1643, **Judith Phippen**, who came in the *Planter* 22 March 1634 from the parish of Stepney
  - m. 1st--James Hayward
  - b. abt. 1619
  - d. 3 January 1689/90, Woburn
- d. 7 June 1672, Woburn

#### Children of William and Judith (Phippen) Simonds;

1. Sarah Simonds
  - b. 28 July 1644, Woburn
2. Judith Simonds
  - b. 3 March 1646, Woburn
  - m. 9 December 1668, John Barker
  - d. 10 April 1704
3. Mary Simonds
  - b. 9 December 1647, Woburn
4. Caleb Simonds
  - b. 16 August 1649, Woburn
  - m. 25 September 1677, Sarah Bacon
  - d. 4 November 1712
5. William Simonds
  - b. 15 April 1651, Woburn
6. **Joseph (or Joshua) Simonds**
7. Benjamin Simonds
  - b. 18 March 1654, Woburn
  - m. Rebecca -----
  - d. 21 September 1728
8. Tabatha Simonds
  - b. 20 July 1655, Woburn
  - d. 20 August 1655
9. Joshua Simonds
  - b. abt 1657
  - d. 16 July 1657
10. James Simonds
  - b. 1 November 1658, Woburn
  - m. 29 December 1685, Susanna Blodgett
  - d. 15 September 1717
11. Bethiah Simonds
  - b. 9 May 1659, Woburn
  - m. 13 August 1696, John Walker
12. Huldah Simonds
  - b. 20 November 1660, Woburn
  - m. 30 April 1683, Samuel Blodgett
  - d. 14 March 1745

---

<sup>182</sup>History of Lexington, Mass. Vol 2, Genealogies by Charles Hudson pp 613-621  
Woburn, Mass. Vital Records

**II. JOSEPH (or Joshua) SIMONDS**  
(William)

- b. 18 October 1652, Woburn
- m. 7 March 1681, **Mary Tidd**, daughter of **John and Rebecca (Wood) Tidd**
  - b. 13 November 1656, Woburn
  - d. 4 December 1732
- d. 12 August 1733

Children of Joseph and Mary (Tidd) Simonds;

1. Rebecca Simonds
  - b. 11 June 1682, Cambridge Farms, Cambridge, Middlesex, Mass.
  - m. Thomas Wellington
2. Mary Simonds
  - b. 15 December 1684, Cambridge
  - m. William Grimes
  - d. 3 November 1768
3. **Joshua Simonds**
4. Daniel Simonds
  - b. 1692, Cambridge
  - m. Abigail Smith
  - d. 3 April 1777
5. Jonathon Simonds
  - b. 1693, Cambridge
  - m. Lydia Bowman
  - d. 22 February 1748
6. Abigail Simonds
  - b. 1695, Cambridge
  - m. William Hastings
7. Elizabeth Simonds
  - chr 13 November 1698, Cambridge
  - m. Jonathan Brown
  - d. 6 August 1765

**III. JOSHUA SIMONDS**<sup>183</sup>  
(Joseph, William)

- b. 23 January 1687, Cambridge Farms, Cambridge
- m. **Hannah Poulter**, daughter of **John and Hannah (Hammond) Poulter** of Lexington
  - b. 23 October 1696
  - chr.12 November 1697
  - d. 11 November 1789
- d. 3 November 1768

Children of Joshua and Hannah (Poulter) Simonds;

1. Joshua Simonds
  - chr.12 February 1721. Lexington, Middlesex, Mass.
  - d. 29 August 1724
2. John Simonds
  - chr.9 August 1724 Lexington
  - d. 1 September 1728
3. Sarah Simonds
  - b. 11 August 1727, Lexington
  - m. 24 June 1756, Francis Bowman

**IV. 4. Hannah Simonds**

- b. 17 October 1729, Lexington
  - m. **Joahua Brooks**, son of **Joshua and Lydia (Wheeler)**<sup>184</sup> **Brooks**<sup>185</sup>
  - ch. Hannah, Lydia, Hephzibah, **Joshua**, William, Abel, Jonas, Deborah, Phebe, Sarah, John
  - d. 17 November 1806. Bur. Old Cemetery, :Lincoln, Mass..
5. Betty Simonds
    - b. 22 January 1732, Lexington
    - m. 13 April 1757, Hammond (Harmond) Reed
    - d. 30 December 1811
  6. Joshua Simonds
    - b. 16 May 1736, Lexington
    - m. 2 May 1765, Martha Bowers
    - d. 25 July 1805
  7. Joseph Simonds
    - b. 1 October 1739, Lexington
    - m. Elizabeth Stone

---

<sup>183</sup>Will of Joshua Simonds, 1768  
Genealogies of Old Families, Concord, Mass by C.E. Potter p. 18

<sup>184</sup>See Wheeler Ancestry

<sup>185</sup>See Brooks Ancestry

## BERIAH SMITH ANCESTRY

Smith was the most common of all surnames as it was applied to artificers in wood as well as metal in fact to all mechanical workers, hence its great frequency. Among the Highlands of Scotland the smith ranked third in dignity to the chief from his skill in fabricating military weapons and his dexterity in teaching the use of them. In Wales there were three sciences which a tenant could not teach his son without the consent of his lord--Scholarship, Bardism, and Smithcraft. The latter was one of the liberal sciences and the term was more comprehensive. Different branches of knowledge were united in the profession which are now practiced separately, such as raising the ore, converting it into metal, etc.

### I. Beriah Smith

- b. 23 February 1745, of Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts
- m. **Penelope Montague**, daughter of **Moses and Sarah (Graves) Montague**<sup>186</sup>
  - b. 16 July 1749, of So. Hadley, Hampshire, Mass.
  - d. 19 March 1821, Woodstock, Windsor, Vermont
- d. 13 November 1817, Woodstock, Vt

#### Children of Beriah and Penelope (Montague) Smith

1. Elihu Smith
  - b. 17 December 1773, Bridgewater, Windsor County, Vt.
  - m. 14 November 1799, Susanna Grow
  - ch Lorenzo, Minerva, William, Philander
  - d. 23 July 1854
2. **Rufus Smith**
3. Justin Smith
  - b. 27 January 1775/8, Bridgewater
  - d. 20 October 1780
4. Lydia Smith
  - b. 22 July 1780, Bridgewater
  - m. Noah Thompson, son of Abel and Polly (Stacy) Thompson
5. Justin Smith
  - b. 22 June 1783, Bridgewater
  - m. 7 June 1807, Irene Clark
  - d. 28 March 1838
6. John Smith
  - b. 4 July 1787, Woodstock, Windsor, Vermont
  - m. 9 September 1810, Lydia Boyce
  - d. 7 January 1872

---

<sup>186</sup>See Montague Ancestry

**II. RUFUS SMITH<sup>187</sup>**  
(Beriah)

- b. 2 December 1775/8, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts (Partridgefield, Massachusetts)
- m. 1800, Montgomery, Franklin, Vermont, **Experience Smith**, daughter of **Richard and Lois Smith**
  - b. 19 May 1776, Lyme, New London, Connecticut
  - d. 18 September 1847, Berkshire, Franklin, Vermont
- d. 1 July 1833, Montgomery, Franklin, Vermont

Children of Rufus and Experience (Smith) Smith;

1. **Seth Lee Smith**
2. Adrastus Smith
  - b. 20 February 1802, Woodstock, Windsor, Vermont
  - d. 15 September 1804, Woodstock
3. Clarissa Smith
  - b. 13 August 1803, Woodstock
  - m. 1 December 1833, Isaac Head, Jr.
4. Harriet Smith
  - b. 3 June 1808, Montgomery, Vermont
  - m. Browning K. Baker
  - d. September 1865

---

<sup>187</sup>History of Hadley, Mass  
Montgomery Vital Records

**III SETH LEE SMITH<sup>188</sup>**  
(Rufus, Beriah)

- b. 5 June 1798, Woodstock, Windsor, Vermont
- m. 1st--**Nancy D. Perkins**
  - b. 11 March 1800, Bridgewater, Windsor, Vermont
  - d. 19 May 1853, Montgomery, Vermont
- m. 2nd--19 March 1857, St. Albans, Vermont, Anna Fost (Foot)
  - d. 18 July 1857, Montgomery
- m. 3rd--19 September 1857, Berkshire, Vermont, Amelia Thomas
- d. 1873

Children of Seth and Nancy (Perkins) Smith:

1. **Joseph Perkins Smith**
2. Mary Smith
  - b. 12 June 1827, Montgomery
  - d. 5 August 1827, Montgomery
3. Rufus Smith
  - b. 7 July 1828, Montgomery
4. Alexander V.G. Smith
  - b. 18 April 1830, Montgomery
5. George Smith
  - b. 14 May 1832, Montgomery
  - d. 15 April 1856
6. Harriet Smith
  - b. 1 July 1834, Montgomery
  - d. 5 July 1834, Montgomery
7. Seabury Perkins Smith
  - b. 22 March 1836, Montgomery
8. Harriet Ann Smith
  - b. 20 June 1838, Montgomery

---

<sup>188</sup> Montgomery Vital Records

**IV. JOSEPH PERKINS SMITH<sup>189</sup>**  
(Seth Lee, Rufus, Beriah)

Joseph Smith was a blacksmith in East Berkshire

- b. 28 November 1825, Montgomery, Vermont<sup>190</sup>
- m. **Ellen M. Austin**
  - b. 17 July 1825, East Berkshire, Franklin, Vermont
  - d. 5 August, 1888, Richford, bur East Berkshire, Vt.
- d. 9 July 1903, Berkshire, Franklin, Vermont, bur E. Berkshire, Cemetery

Children of Joseph and Ellen (Austin) Smith:

1. Charles R. Smith
  - b. 1851, East Berkshire
  - d. 21 July 1853, East Berkshire, age 2 yrs, 3 months, bur E. Berkshire Cemetery
2. Harlow J. Smith
  - b. December 1853, East Berkshire
  - d. 22 October, 1854, East Berkshire age 11 months, bur E Berkshire Cemetery
3. **Ellen Julia Smith**
  - b. 11 July, 1858, East Berkshire
  - m. 20 November 1882, East Berkshire, **Alfred Keith Brown** son of **Amasa and Abby (Keith)<sup>191</sup> Brown<sup>192</sup>**
    - b. 14 May 1858, Sheldon
    - d. 21 November 1896, Richford
  - ch. Amasa Merriman, Alfred Keith, **Rockwood Smith**, Donald Rugg, Robert Keith
  - Ellen {Nellie} (Smith) Brown was 5 months pregnant with Robert Keith, when Alfred Keith Brown, Sr. died.
  - d. 18 February 1949, Richford, age 91



---

<sup>189</sup> Gen. Index Franklin County

<sup>190</sup> Montgomery Vital Records

<sup>191</sup>See Keith Ancestry

<sup>192</sup>See Brown Ancestry



## THOMAS SMITH ANCESTRY

On the earliest list extant of the proprietors of Watertown (1636/37), are four of the name of Smith, viz., John, Sr., John, Jr., Thomas, and Francis. Isabella, wife of John Smith, Sr., d. 12 October 1639, aged 60. It is probable that John and Isabella were the parents of John, Jr., and Thomas, and perhaps of Francis, and Daniel.

### I. Thomas Smith

Thomas Smith came to America in the summer of 1635. He was a carpenter and a proprietor of Watertown, 1636/7. He was admitted freeman, 17 May 1637. His will dated 16 March 1687/8

m. **Mary Knapp**, daughter of **William Knapp, Sr.**<sup>193</sup>.  
d. 10 March 1692/3, Watertown, Middlesex, Mass.

Children of Thomas and Mary (Knapp) Smith:

1. James Smith.
  - b. 18 September 1637,
  - m. Hannah -----
  - ch. James, Samuel, Hannah, John, Sarah, Joseph, Benjamin, Daniel
2. John Smith
  - b. November 1639
  - d. November 1639
3. Thomas Smith
  - b. 26 August 1640
  - d. 25 December 1727, Lexington
4. John Smith
  - b. 10 December 1644
5. **Joseph Smith**
6. Mary Smith
  - m 1667, John Stratton
7. Ephraim Smith
8. Jonathan Smith
  - b. 1659
9. Sarah Smith
  - d. before her father

---

<sup>193</sup>See Knapp Ancestry

**II. JOSEPH SMITH**  
(Thomas)

**Joseph Smith**, son of Thomas and Mary (Knaap) Smith.

- b. 10 June 1643
- m. 1 December 1674, **Hannah Tidd**
- d. June 1712

Children of Joseph and Hannah (Tidd) Smith

1. **Joseph Smith, Jr.**
2. John Smith
  - b. 5 April 1678
  - m. 15 January 1712/13, Jane Barnard
  - d. 16 September 1681, Lexington, Massachusetts
3. Daniel Smith
  - b. 26 September 1681
  - m. 1708, Mary Burrige of Newton
4. Hannah Smith
  - bap. 4 December 1687
  - m. 1707/08 David Mead
5. Rebecca Smith
  - bap. 4 December 1687

**III. JOSEPH SMITH, Jr.**  
(Joseph, Thomas)

**Joseph Smith, Jr.**, son of Joseph and Hannah (Tidd) Smith:

- b. 19 April 1677
- m. 14 October 1701 **Mary Richards**, daughter of **William Richards**
- b. 15 May 1680

Children of Joseph and Mary (Richards) Smith:

1. Mary SmithWyman, Mary (Smith)
  - b. 3 April 1700
  - m. 30 December 1730, Jabez Wyman of Woburn
2. William Smith
  - b. 25 June 1703
  - d. 7 February 1728
3. **Hezekiah Smith**
4. Ebenezer Smith
  - b. 18 August 1708
  - m. Abigail Wellington, widow of Benjamin Wellington, Jr.
  - ch. Ebenezer, Mary, Abigail, Thaddeus, Ezekiel, Thaddeus
5. Sapphiah Smith
  - b. 20 October 1711
6. Samuel Smith
  - b. 19 June 1714
  - m. Abigail -----
    - d. 4 May 1760
  - ch. Abigail, John, Abigail
7. Hannah Smith
  - b. 21 January 1716/17
8. Joseph Smith
  - b. 4 June 1719
  - d. 11 November 1740
9. Abigail Smith
  - b. 6 September 1722
  - m. 22 February 1745/46, Weston, Henry Gale
- 10 Josiah Smith
  - b. 6 July 1724
  - m. 1st--15 November 1750, Sarah Francis, of Medford
    - d. 27 April 1757
  - m. 2nd--12 January 1758, Hannah Brown

#### IV. HEZEKIAH SMITH<sup>194</sup>

(Joseph, Joseph, Thomas)

**Hezekiah Smith**, the son of Joseph and Mary (Richards) Smith.

- b. 2 April 1706, Lexington, Massachusetts
- m. 1st--24 February 1725/26, **Elizabeth Wellington**, daughter of **Ebenezer and Deliverance (Bond) Wellington**
  - bap. 26 August 1705, Lexington, Massachusetts
- ch. Abijah, **Elizabeth**, Hannah, Kezia, William, Mary, William
- m. 2nd--23 February 1742, **Elizabeth Billings**, daughter of **Daniel and Anna Billings**
  - b. 30 May 1714, Concord, Massachusetts
  - m. 2nd--18 May 1762, Dea. James Brown
- d. 16 April 1760

Children of Hezekiah and Elizabeth (Billings) Smith:

1. **Joseph Smith**
  - b. 21 August 1743, Lexington, Massachusetts
  - m. 17 January 1765., Lucy Stone
    - d. 19 June 1772
  - ch. Joseph, Joseph, Hepzibah, Jonas
  - d. 19 August 1805
2. **Sarah Smith**
  - b. 28 March 1746, Lexington, Mass.
  - m. 7 May 1765, **Rev. Joseph Brown**, son of **James and Jane (Bowman)<sup>195</sup> Brown<sup>196</sup>**
    - b. 14 April 1741, Lexington
    - d. 1810, Windsor, Windsor Co., Vermont
  - ch. Elizabeth, Jane, Joseph, James, Sarah, Mary, John, **Amos<sup>197</sup>**
3. **Amos Smith**
  - b. 14 April 1748, Lexington, Mass.
4. **Hannah Smith**
  - b. 20 August 1750, Lexington, Mass.
  - d. young

---

<sup>194</sup>Lexington Genealogy by Hudson, Vol 2, p 634  
History of Watertown, Mass. by Henry Bond

<sup>195</sup>See Bowman Ancestry

<sup>196</sup>See Brown Ancestry

<sup>197</sup>See Bullock Ancestry

## GEORGE SMYTH ANCESTRY<sup>198</sup>

### I. George Smyth

- m. **Elizabeth Robinson**, daughter of **William Robinson & Elizabeth (Tully) Robinson**
- ch. William, George, Jr., Tully, John, **Benoni**
- d. 1707, Princess Anne Co., Virginia

Children of George & Elizabeth (Robinson) Smyth:

1. William Smyth
  - m. Elizabeth
2. George Smyth, Jr.
  - m. West Robinson, daughter of Tully & Sarah (West) Robinson
3. Tully Smyth
  - d. c. 1717, Princell Anne Co.
4. John Smyth
  - b. 1695
  - m Elizabeth Robinson, daughter of Tully & Sarah (West) Robinson
5. **Benoni Smyth**

### II. Benoni Smyth

- b. aft 1695, Princess Anne Co., Virginia
- m. **Sarah Robinson**, daughter of **Tully Robinson & Sarah (West) Robinson**
- ch. **Robinson**
- d. 1749, Princess Anne Co.

### III. Robinson Smyth

- b. c. 1730, Princess Anne Co
- m. 1756 **Sarah Hancock**, daughter of **William Hancock**
- ch. **George**

### IV. George Smyth

- b. 1756
- m. 1782, Rowan Co., North Carolina, **Elizabeth Taylor**, daughter of **James and Martha Taylor** of Curritusk and Rowan Co.
- b. 1828

Children of George and Elizabeth (Taylor) Smyth

1. Kerziah Smyth
  - b. 5 July 1783
  - m. Absalom Grant
2. Patsy Smyth
  - b. 1791
  - d. 1793
3. David Smyth
  - b. 15 September 1793
4. Patsy Smyth
  - Adopted daughter of Jeremiah & Elizabeth Richardson
  - m. William Doregan

---

<sup>198</sup> Princess Anne Co Records, Virginia Beach, Virginis Deed Bk p495  
Vestry Book of Lynnhaven Parish, pp 7, 26, 42  
West From Register by Stone  
Brunt Genealogy, Descendents of Richard Brunt, by Wm Harris Brunt

5. Elizabeth Smyth
  - b. 4 March 1790/96
  - m. James Douge
6. **Wright Smyth**
7. Prudence Smyth
  - b. 19 May 1802
  - m. 8 December 1823, Rowan Co., John Smith
8. Rueben Smyth
  - b. 18 November 1804
  - m. 1<sup>st</sup>-- Courtney Lee  
2<sup>nd</sup>--1839, Marion Co., Indiana, Melissa Turpin
9. Daniel Smyth
  - b. 1808
  - d. 1813
10. George Smyth
  - b. 14 October 1786
11. Robinson Smyth
12. James Smyth
13. Sarah Smyth

**V. Wright Smith**

- b. 22 March 1798
- m 24 December 1818, Surrey Co., North Carolina, **Lydia Brunt**, daughter of **James Brunt and Sarah (Harris) Brunt**
  - b. 29 January 1796, Curratuck Co., N.C.
  - d. 27 January 1877

Children of Wright and Lydia (Brunt) Smith;

1. Elizabeth (Betsy) Smith
  - b. 14 February 1821, Rowan Co.
  - m. Enoch McMahan, son of Samuel & Susan (Ellis) McMahan
2. James D. Smith
  - b. 1 October 1823, Rowan Co.
  - m. Cynthis Chamness, daughter of Micajah Chamness
  - d. 1849
  - ch. Wright, b. 10 February 1845
3. Sarah Smith
  - b. 24 October 1826, Rowan Co.
  - d. Indiana
4. George (Daniel G.W.) Smith
  - b. 18 May 1829, Rush Co., Indiana
  - d. 19 March 1883
5. Rueben Frank Smith
  - b. 12 December 1831, Rush Co.
  - d. 1917
6. John C. Smith
  - b. 7 August 1834, Rush Co.
7. **Joseph Taylor Smith**

## VI. Joseph Taylor Smith

b. 14 February 1837, Rush Co. Kansas

m. 20 October 1861, Marion, Grant Co., Indiana, **Henrietta Elizabeth Morgan**, daughter of **Benjamin Morgan & Mary (Swayze) Morgan**.

b. 29 July 1837

d. 27 November 1918, Manhattan, Kansas



Children of Joseph Smith & Henrietta (Morgan) Smith;

1. **Benoni Wright Smith**

2. George Wildman Smith

b. 22 October 1873, Anderson, Madison Co., Indiana

m. Minnie Rich, Emporia, Lyon Co., Kansas

d. 29 June 1951

3. Charles Crissfield Smith

b. 23 October 1874

m. Florence May Kane Beverly, Manhattan

ch. Josephine, Beverly Wilma, Donald M., Charleen Antoinette, Winton Gogswell, (Max) Kenyon, Florence Elaine

d. 21 August 1955

4. Mary Florence Smith

d. at six years of age.

## VII. Benoni Wright Smith

b.. 21 April 1866, Anderson, Madison Co., Indiana

m. 1st 28 August 1887, Lincoln, Lincoln Co., Kansas, **Lydia Myra Brunt**, daughter of **John Marquis Brunt & Mary Ann Davis Brunt**

m. 2<sup>nd</sup> Minnie Colt of Manhattan, Kansas

m. 3<sup>rd</sup> Ruth Hugenin

d. 29 November 1933, Manhattan, Kansas



Children of Benoni & Lydia (Brunt) Smith;

1. **Hallie Smith**
2. Joseph Taylor Smith
  - b. 4 August 1890, Lincoln, Kansas
  - m. unmarried
  - c. 5 June, 1963, Orange, Orange Co., California
3. Ralph Brunt Smith
  - b. 26 May 1892, Manhattan
  - m. 1<sup>st</sup>—28 August 1913, Alice Esther Spencer, Eureka, Greenwood Co., Kansas
  - ch. Lawrence Max, Ralph Brunt, Betty Jean
  - m. 2<sup>nd</sup>—19 November 1925, Los Angeles California, Edith Higgins MacMillan
  - ch. Douglas Eaton (MacMillan) Smith
  - d. 22 August 1959, Sherman Oaks, California
4. Mary Henrietta Smith
  - b. 17 August 1898, Manhattan, Kansas
  - m. 5 July 1919, Manhattan, Leland Carpenter Allis
    - b. 17 March 1895
    - d. 14 September 1971
  - ch. Betty Jo, Esther Anne (Patty)
  - d. 10 August 1996, Orange, California



#### VIII Hallie Smith

- b. 14 September 1888, Lincoln, Kansas
- m. 28 August 1911, Manhattan, Kansas, **Horace Emery Bixby**, son of **Emery Pierce Bixby and Alice Estelle (Douglass) Bixby**.
  - b. 26 March 1887, Soloman Rapids, Dickinson Co., Kansas
  - d. 28 July 1945, San Francisco, California, buried Chatsworth Cemetery, Chatsworth, California
- d. 4 November 1978, Canterbury Crest, Tigard, Oregon, buried Chatsworth Cemetery, Chatsworth, California



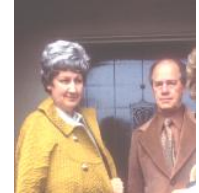


Children of Horace and Hallie (Smith) Bixby;

1. Horace Emery Bixby, Jr.
  - b. 29 October 1912, Minidoka, Minidoka Co., Idaho
  - m. 1 January 1939, St. Ignatious, Lake Co., Montana, Charlotte M. Lee, daughter of Franklyn Holmes Lee & Charlotte Ann Howard.
    - b. 31 August 1913, Leon, Montana
    - d. 13 May 1992, Woodburn, Oregon
  - ch. Frederick Lee, Richard Howard



2. Harold Wright Bixby
  - b. 25 July 1914, Minidoka, Idaho
  - m. 25 July 1942, Washington, D.C., Dorothy Dyer, daughter of Ezra Dyer and Helen M. (Mooney) Dyer.
    - b. 25 March, 1907
    - d. 20 January 1982, Encino, California
  - ch. Alison Gail



3. Harlan Smith Bixby
  - b. 11 January 1916, Minidoka, Idaho
  - m. 3 September 1938, Billings, Montana, **Barbara Nell Brown**, daughter of **Rockwood Smith Brown & Elizabeth (Hawley) Brown**
  - Ch Beverly Ann, Harlan Keith, Alan Kent, Bradley Wright
  - d. 6 May 1976, Freeland, Island Co., Washington



4. Barbara Ruth Bixby
  - b. 6 April 1919, Burley, Cassia Co., Idaho
  - m. 3 March, 1946, Santa Monica, Los Angeles Co., California, Howard W. Vange, son of Andrew & Hannah Vange
  - b. 9 April 1919
  - ch. Coral Beverly, Darrell Munro, Harlan Bixby (Kelly), Kimberly K.



## SWEETMAN ANCESTRY<sup>199</sup> 200

### I. Thomas Sweetman

Thomas Sweetman was a weaver and proprietor in Cambridge. He was made freeman 2 May 1638. His wife was Isabella Cutter, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Letherhead) Cutter of London, who filed the inventory of his estate. He died 8 January 1682/3 in Cambridge at the age of 73.

- b. 1609
- m. 1643, **Isabella Cutter**, daughter of **Samuel and Elizabeth (Letherhead) Cutter** of London
  - b. abt. 1620, London, Middlesex, England
- d. 8 January 1682/83, Cambridge, Massachusetts

Children of Thomas and Isabella (Cutter) Sweetman;

### II. Elizabeth Sweetman

- b. 16 November 1645, Cambridge
  - m. 7 December 1671, **Benjamin Wellington** son of **Roger and Mary (Palgrave) Wellington**<sup>201</sup>
    - b. abt 1645, Watertown
    - d. 8 January 1709/10
  - ch. Elizabeth, Benjamin, John, Ebenezer, **Ruhamah**<sup>202</sup>, Mehitabel, Joseph, Roger
  - d. 1 July 1772
2. Rebecca Sweetman
    - b. 7 February 1649, Cambridge
    - m. 7 December 1671, Michael Spencer
  3. Sarah Sweetman
    - b. 2 May 1654, Cambridge
    - m. 9 January 1673/4, Josiah Treadway
  4. Thomas Sweetman
    - b. 18 January 1655/66, Cambridge
  5. Ruhamah Sweetman
    - b. 28 March 1657, Cambridge
  6. Samuel Sweetman
    - b. 16 April 1659, Cambridge
    - bap 22 May 1659
  7. Bethia Sweetman
    - bap 7 July 1661
    - m. 12 December 1602, James Hewes
  8. Hephzibah Sweetman
    - b. 19 June 1666, Cambridge

---

<sup>199</sup> Cutter Genealogy p 18, Hist of Cambridge

<sup>200</sup>Pioneers of Massachusetts by Pope p. 443

<sup>201</sup>See Wellington Ancestry

<sup>202</sup>See Brown Ancestry

## TINKHAM ANCESTRY<sup>203</sup>

The name, Tinkham, appears to have originated in Devon County, England, first appearing in records there, about 1550. The first spelling of the name was most likely, Teigncombe. The "Teign" part of the name undoubtedly refers to the Teign River, and the "combe" is an anglo-saxon word meaning, a bowl-shaped valley. A place called, Teigncombe was listed in the 1951 Census of England, located in Chagford Parish, the Okehampton District of Devon County.

Most American Tinkhams descend from Ephraim Tinkham, who immigrated from England to Massachusetts, ca. 1630. Only one Ephraim has been found in English parish records. Ephraim, of John Tinkecombe and Matthias (Beare), was christened, 23 February 1618, at Barnstaple, Devon County, and appears to have been born about 1616 near Ashburton. Ephraim, the immigrant was the indentured servant of Timothy Hatherly, who according to Governor Bradford, settled at Scituate, Massachusetts, in 1632. Hatherly had previously settled, been burned out, and been in and out of the colony as a business agent. He sailed from Barnstaple, Devon County 10 April 1732, on the ship, Charles, which arrived at Boston, 5 June 1632. Had Ephraim accompanied him on this trip, he could have been fourteen years old, the customary age for apprenticeship or servitude.

In 1634, Ephraim's indenture was transferred to John Winslow. The indenture was completed, 2 August 1642, when Ephraim was awarded twenty-five acres of land. Timothy Hatherly and John Winslow were present at the awarding to attest to Ephraim's service, as the original indenture had been lost. Ten additional acres were awarded, 17 October 1642. Ephraim married Mary Browne, ca. 1647. Mary was the orphaned daughter of Peter Browne, and original Mayflower passenger, and one of those entitled to shares in the Colony's enterprises.

Ephraim apparently lived at Duxbury until about 1660 when he became one of the first settlers of Middleboro, Massachusetts. At about this time he was made a sergeant in one of the Plymouth Militia Companies. From that time he was commonly referred to as, Sarjint Tincom. He served in the King Phillip War, in 1675, which caused him and other Middleboro families to abandon their homes and return to Plymouth. After the War, he remained at Plymouth. His three oldest sons occupied the Middleboro property. Ephraim served the Colony as Surveyor of Highways, Selectman for both Middleboro and Plymouth, and on numerous occasions was an appraiser of estates. He served on juries and was a member of the Grand Council. He died shortly before June 1685.

### I. Ephraim Tinkham

chr. 23 February, Barnstaple, Devon County, England  
m. abt 1647, **Mary Browne**, daughter of **Peter and Martha (Ford) Browne**<sup>204</sup>  
b. bef 1 June 1621  
d. aft 17 January 1683/85  
d. bef June 1685

---

<sup>203</sup>Index of Descendents of Ephraim Tinkham by K. Tinkham  
Mayflower Descendents Vol 3, 11  
Families of the Pilgrims by Shaw  
Pioneers of Massachusetts by Pope

<sup>204</sup>See Peter Browne Ancestry

Children of Ephraim and Mary (Browne) Tinkham;

1. Ephraim Tinkham, Jr.
  - b. 5 August 1649, Plymouth, Massachusetts
  - m. 9 June 1676, Esther Wright
    - b. 1649, Plymouth
    - d. 28 May 1717, Middleboro
  - d. 13 October 1714, Middleboro
2. **Ebenezer Tinkham**
3. Peter Tinkham
  - b. 25 December 1653, Plymouth
  - m. Mercy Mendall
    - b. 3 August 1666, Marchfield
    - d. aft 10 May 1711
  - d. 30 December 1709, Middleboro
4. Hezekiah Tinkham
  - b. 8 February 1655, Plymouth
  - m. Ruth Cooke, daughter of Jacob Cooke
    - b. 17 January 1665, Plymouth
  - d. bef 25 September 1731
5. John Tinkham
  - b. 7 June 1658, Plymouth
  - d. in infancy
6. Mary Tinkham
  - b. 5 August 1661, Plymouth
  - m. abt 1680, John Tomson son of John and Mary (Cooke) Tomson
  - d. 1731. Middleboro
7. John Tinkham
  - b. 15 November 1663, Plymouth
  - m. Sarah -----
  - d. bef 15 January 1739
8. Isaac Tinkham
  - b. 11 April 1666, Plymouth
  - m. 17 November 1692, Plymouth, Sarah King
  - d. bef 12 April 1732

**II. EBENEZER TINKHAM**  
(Ephraim)

After the King Phillip War, Ebenezer was the first settler to return to Middleboro. He served as Constable and was commonly called, Deacon Ebenezer. He was the son of Ephraim and Mary (Browne) Tinkham

- b. 30 September 1651, Duxbury, Plymouth
- m. bef 7 July 1676, **Elizabeth Burroughs**
  - b. abt 1657, Middleboro
  - d. 8 April 1718, Middleboro
- d. 8 April 1718, Middleboro

Children of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Burroughs) Tinkham;

1. **Ebenezer Tinkham, Jr.**
2. Jeremiah Tinkham
  - b. 1/7 August 1681, Middleboro
3. Peter Tinkham
  - b. 20 April 1683, Middleboro
4. Joanna Tinkham
5. Elizabeth Tinkham
  - b. 1685. Middleboro
  - d. 16 April 1715
6. Priscilla Tinkham
  - b. 1687, Middleboro
  - d. 16 April March 1715
7. Shubal Tinkham

**III. EBENEZER TINKHAM, Jr.**  
(Ebenezer, Ephraim)

**Ebenezer Tinkham, Jr.** was the son of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Burroughs) Tinkham.

- b. 23 March 1679 Duxbury, Plymouth
- m. 1st--28 October 1703, **Patience Pratt**
  - b. 1681, Middleboro
  - d. 29 March 1718
- m. 2nd--9 July 1719, Mrs. Hannah Hatch (widow)
- d. 31 August 1726, Middleboro

Children of Ebenezer and Patience (Pratt) Tinkham;

1. **Elizabeth Tinkham**
  - b. 13 February 1704, Middleboro
  - m. 28 March 1728, **Nathaniel Hooper** son of **John and Sarah (Harden) Hooper**<sup>205</sup>
  - d. 3 February 1780
2. Mary Tinkham
  - b. 30 January 1706, Middleboro
3. Peter Tinkham
  - b. 5 September 1709, Middleboro
4. Jabez Tinkham
  - b. 19 December 1711, Middleboro

---

<sup>205</sup>See Hooper Ancestry

## WASHBURN ANCESTRY<sup>206</sup>

### I. John Washbourne

John Washbourne was living in Bengeworth, Worcester, England by 1538. He made his will there on 27 December 1526, and died in January 1546/7. He appointed his wife, "Eme", whose surname is not known, to be sole Executrix. She did not long survive her husband. They were both buried in the Bengeworth Churchyard.

m. **Emme**-----

d. abt 13 May 1547/8, Bengeworth

d. January 1546/7, Bengeworth

Children of John and Emme Washbourne;

1. **John Washbourne (2)**
2. Katherine Washbourne
3. Alice Washbourne
4. William Washbourne

---

<sup>206</sup>Middlesex Co. Massachusetts  
Mayflower Index  
History of Bridgewater by Mitchell

**II. JOHN WASHBOURNE (2)**<sup>207</sup>  
(John)

**John Washbourne**, the son of John and Emme Washbourne  
b. abt. 1518/19, Bengeworth  
m. 1st--21 April 1542/3, Bengeworth, Joan Bushell  
d. bur 4 April 1557/8  
m. 2nd--**Joan Whithead**  
d. bur 23 April 1567/8  
d. 1593/4

Children of John and Joan (Whithead) Washbourne;

1. **John Washburn (3)**

John Washburn was one of the twelve chief Burgesses of the Borough of Evesham and Saint Peter's Parish, Bengeworth, when these were made a single Borough, and thus mentioned in the Charter granting this combination, granted in 1605 by King James I.

chr 1 August 1566/7, Bengeworth  
m. 6 July 1596, **Martha (Timbrell) (Stevens), (widow)**  
b. abt 1572/3  
m 1st-- ----- Stevens  
d. 1625/6  
ch. **John**, Jane, William, Joan  
d. 4 August 1624/5

Children of John and Martha (Timbrell) (Stevens) Washburn;

1. **John Washburn**
2. Jane Washburn  
b. 5 December 1599, Bengeworth
3. William Washburn  
chr. 9 November 1601, Bengeworth  
m. Jane -----  
d. 30 October 1658
4. Jone (Joan) Washburn  
b. 11 April 1604, Bengeworth

---

<sup>207</sup> Washburn Family Foundations, by Mabel T. R. Washburn



### III. JOHN WASHBURN (3)

(John, John)

**John Washburn (3)** was the son of **John** and **Joan (Whithead) Washburn**. The exact date of John Washburn's coming to New England has not been found. It is probable that he was there as early as 1632. His wife, Margery, with their two sons, John and Philip, followed him to Plymouth Colony, on the ship Elizabeth and Ann, on April 13, 1635. John was aged fourteen and Philip eleven at the date of their sailing. Their father was considerably younger than his wife. Mary, their eldest child was probably deceased before her parents' coming to America, and another child, Philip, baptized 2 June 1622, died five days later. The second son of that name, aged eleven in 1635, was thus born in 1624, but after 1622 there is a gap in the Church register, which continues until 1652.

b. 2 July 1597, Bengeworth

m. 23 November 1618, **Margery Moore**, daughter of **Robert and Ellen (Taylor) Moore**

chr. 3 November 1588, Bengeworth

d. 1670/2, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony

Children of John and Margery (Moore) Washburn;

1. Mary Washburn

chr 3 October 1619, Bengeworth

2. **John Washburn (4)**

3. Phillip Washburn

b. abt 1622, Bengeworth

4. Phillip Washburn

b. 1624

m. 1670, Elizabeth Irish

**IV. JOHN WASHBURN (4)**  
(John, John, John)

- b. 20 November 1620, Bengeworth
- m. 1st--1 December 1645, Duxbury, **Elizabeth Mitchell**, daughter of **Experience and Jane (Cooke)**<sup>208</sup> **Mitchell**<sup>209</sup>
  - b. 1629, Duxbury, Plymouth
  - d. aft 1 November 1681, Bridgewater
- m. 2nd--Elizabeth Stream
- d. 12 November 1686

Children of John and Elizabeth (Mitchell) Washburn,

1. John Washburn
  - b. abt 1646, Duxbury
  - m. 16 April 1679, Rebekah Latham
  - ch Josiah, Joh, Joseph, William, Abigail, Rebekah
  - d. abt 1724
2. Thomas Washburn
  - b. 1647, Duxbury
  - m. 1st--Abigail Leonard, daughter of Jacob Leonard
  - m 2nd--Deliverance Packard, daughter of Samuel Packard
  - ch. Nathaniel, Thomas, Timothy, Hepzibah, Patience, Deliverance, Elizabeth
  - d. abt 1729
3. Joseph Washburn
  - b.1653, Duxbury
  - m. Hannah Latham, daughter of Robert Latham
  - ch. Joseph, Jonathan, Ebenezer, Miles, Ephraim, Edward, Benjamin, Hannah
  - d. 1733
4. **Samuel Washburn**
5. Jonathan Washburn
  - b. 1653, Duxbury
  - m. 1683, Mary Vaughn, daughter of George Vaughn
  - ch. Elizabeth, Josiah, Benjamin, Ebenezer, Martha, Joanna, Nathan, Jonathan, Cornelius,
  - d. 1720
6. Benjamin Washburn
  - Benjamin Washburn enlisted into the old French war, so called in Phipps' expedition against Canada 1690, and made a nuncupative will, and never returned. The frequent probate of wills, made on the occasion of that war, furnishes abundant proof of its disasters. He left no children.
  - b. abt 1655, Duxbury
  - d. 1690 on the Phipps expedition to Canada
7. Mary Washburn
  - b. 1661, Duxbury
  - m. 1693, Samuel Kinsley
  - d. 28 February 1740
8. Elizabeth Washburn
  - b. abt 1663, Duxbury
  - m. 1st--abt 1686, John (James) Howard
  - m 2nd--Edward Sealey

---

<sup>208</sup>See Cooke Ancestry

<sup>209</sup>See Mitchell Ancestry

9. Jane Washburn
  - b. 1672, Duxbury
  - m. William Orcutt, Jr.
  - d. 1698
10. James Washburn
  - b. 1672, Duxbury
  - m. 1693, Mary BowdenS
  - ch. Mary, Anna, James, Edward, Moses, Gideon, Sarah, Martha, Elizabeth
11. Sarah Washburn
  - b. abt 1674
  - m. 12 January 1697, John Ames

V. **SAMUEL WASHBURN**<sup>210</sup>  
(John, John, John, John)

**Samuel Washburn** was the son of John (4) and Elizabeth (Mitchell) Washburn

- b. 1651, Duxbury
- m. **Deborah Packard** daughter of **Samuel and Elizabeth (Stream) Packard**<sup>211</sup>
  - b. abt 1654, Hingham, Plymouth
- d. 1720, Bridgewater

Children of Samuel and Deborah (Packard) Washburn;

1. Samuel Washburn
  - b. 6 April 1678, Bridgewater
  - m. 1703, Abigail Leonard
2. Noah Washburn
  - b. 1682, Bridgewater
  - m. 25 January 1710, Elizabeth Shaw
  - d. 17 October 1716
3. Israel Washburn
  - b. 4 February 1683/4, Bridgewater
  - m. 3 November 1708, Waitstill Sumner
4. Nehemiah Washburn
  - b. 1686, Bridgewater
  - m. 26 March 1713, Jane Howard
5. Benjamin Washburn
  - b. abt 1688, Bridgewater
  - m. 1715, Joanna Orcutt
6. Hannah Washburn
  - b. 1690, Bridgewater
  - m. 18 April 1711, **John Keith** son of **James and Susanna (Edson)**<sup>212</sup> **Keith**<sup>213</sup>
    - b. 4 October 1676, Bridgewater
    - d. 6 November 1761, bur Old Graveyard, Bridgewater
  - ch. John, James, Israel, Hannah, Keziah, Daniel, Susanna, **Zephaniah**<sup>214</sup>, Joseph, Mary

---

<sup>210</sup> History of Bridgewater by Mitchell

<sup>211</sup> See Packard Ancestry

<sup>212</sup> See Edson Ancestry

<sup>213</sup> See Keith Ancestry

<sup>214</sup> See Hooper Ancestry

## WELLINGTON ANCESTRY<sup>215</sup>

**Roger Wellington**, the founder of his family in America, was born in England about 1609. He came to this country in 1630, and in 1636 bought fourteen acres of land on the border of Watertown and Cambridge, now called Belmont. Here he settled, and at about the same time married Mary, eldest daughter of Dr. Richard Palgrave of Charlestown who is mentioned in books of that time as "a right godly man and skillfull surgeon." There are records of several purchases of land made by Roger Wellington after the birth of his first child in 1638, and in 1642 mention is made of a new house, barns, and the purchase of sixteen acres of meadow land near Fresh Pond. He died 11 March 1697 or 98, leaving six children.

The following is a copy of Roger Wellington's will:--

In the name and fear of God, Amen.

I Roger Wellington of Watertown, in the County of Middlesex, Massachusetts, Province in New England, being by reason of age and weakness now grown feeble as to my strength of body, yet sound of judgement and memory, do declare and publish this my last will and testimony--viz:--my immortal soul I do humbly and believingly commit and leave in the everlasting arms and mercies of God, Father, Son and Holy Ghost: my body to a decent burial at the discretion of my Executors herein after mentioned.

Hoping for a joyfull resurrection through the mercies of the dear Lord Jesus, I do give and bequeath in manner following, viz:--To my sons John, Joseph, Benjamin, Oliver, Palgrave and my Grandson John Maddock equal shares in lands and moveables. My just debts and funeral charges being first paid. To my Grandson Roger Wellington ten pounds to be paid him within one year after my death according to a bill having date the 28th of June, 1697. Also, I give and bequeath to my Granddaughter Mary, ten pounds to be paid her by my son Palgrave according to a bill having date the 28th of June 1697 or to her heirs being lawfully begotten of her own body, and to none others.

And I also give to my son Oliver Wellington one feather bed and their belongings and my biggest brass kettle, which bed and kettle he has always had in possession.

I do nominate, constitute and appoint my sons John & Palgrave joint executors to this my last will and testament.

In witness I do herein put my hand and seal this 17th day of December, Anno Domini 1697.

Roger Wellington

### I. Roger Wellington

- b. abt 1610, England
- m. abt 1636 **Mary Palgrave**, daughter of **Dr Richard and Anna (Hooker) Palgrave**<sup>216</sup>
  - b. abt. 1618/19, Wymondham, Norf., England
  - d. 11 March 1698, Watertown, Massachusetts

Children of Roger and Mary (Palgrave) Wellington:

1. John Wellington
  - b. 25 July 1638, Watertown, Mass.
  - m. Susanna Straight, daughter of Capt. T. Straight of Watertown
    - b. abt. 1655
    - d. 27 January 1728/29
  - d. 23 August 1726

---

<sup>215</sup>Genealogy and History of Watertown by Henry Bond Vol 1  
Gen Dictionary of N. England by Savage Vol 4 p. 239  
History of Lexington, Mass. L.6. Vol 2

<sup>216</sup>See Palgrave Ancestry

2. Mary Wellington
  - b. 10 February 1640, Watertown
  - m. 1st--21 May 1662, Henry Maddock
3. Joseph Wellington
  - b. 9 October 1643, Watertown
  - m. Sarah
  - d. 11 December 1724
4. **Benjamin Wellington**
5. Oliver Wellington
  - b. 23 November 1648, Watertown
  - m. Anna Livermore (widow)
  - d. 30 August 1727
6. Palgrave Wellington
  - b. abt. 1649, Watertown
  - m. 26 January 1689/90, Sarah Bond daughter of William Bond, Esq.
  - d. 22 October 1715

**II. BENJAMIN WELLINGTON** <sup>217</sup>  
(Roger)

**Benjamin Wellington** was the son of Roger and Mary (Palgrave) Wellington.

- b. abt. 1645, Watertown, Massachusetts
- m. 7 December 1671, **Elizabeth Sweetman**, daughter of **Thomas and Isabella (Cutter) Sweetman**<sup>218</sup> of Cambridge, Mass
- b. 6 January 1647, Cambridge
- d. 8 January 1709/10

Children of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Sweetman) Wellington:

1. Elizabeth Wellington
  - b. 29 December 1673, Watertown
  - m. 1 December 1690, John Fay
2. Benjamin Wellington
  - b. 21 June 1676 Watertown
  - m. 18 January 1698/99, Lydia Brown
  - d. 15 November 1738, Lexington, Massachusetts
3. John Wellington
  - b. 26 July 1678, Watertown
  - m. 19 May 1699, Hannah Morse
  - d. 30 November 1717
4. **Ebenezer Wellington**
  - b. 1680, Watertown
  - m. 28 January 1703/04, **Deliverance Bond**
  - ch. **Elizabeth**, Ebenezer, Mercy, Submit, Sarah, Oliver, Lydia
5. **Ruhamah Wellington**
  - b. abt 1682, Watertown
  - m. 15 November 1699, **Joseph Brown** son of **John Brown**<sup>219</sup> of Watertown
  - d. 1 July 1772
  - ch. Ruhamah, Daniel, John, Joseph, Jonas, **James**, Josiah, Benjamin, William
6. Mehitabel Wellington
  - b. 26 February 1687/89, Watertown
  - m. 13 September 1715, William Sherman of Newton.
  - ch. Roger Sherman
7. Joseph Wellington
  - bap. 4 January 1690/01, Watertown
  - m. Hannah
  - d. 7 July 1718
  - ch. Benjamin,
8. Roger Wellington
  - b. abt 1692, Watertown

---

<sup>217</sup> Savage Hist of N Eng Vol 4, p 239

<sup>218</sup>See Sweetman Ancestry

<sup>219</sup>See Brown Ancestry

**III. EBENEZER WELLINGTON** <sup>220</sup>  
(Benjamin, Roger)

**Ebenezer Wellington** was born in 1680 in Watertown, the son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Sweetman) Wellington. He and Deliverance Bond, the daughter of Deacon William and Hepzibah (Hastings) Bond of Watertown, were married 28<sup>th</sup> January 1703/04.

- b. 1680, Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts
- m. 28 January 1703/04, Watertown, **Deliverance Bond**, the daughter of **Dea. William and Hepzibah (Hasting) Bond**
- b. 2 May 1686, Watertown

Children of Ebenezer and Deliverance (Bond) Wellington;

- 1. Elizabeth Wellington**
  - bap. 26 August 1705k, Lexington, Massachusetts
  - m. 24 February 1725/26 **Hezekiah Smith**, son of **Joseph and Mary (Richards) Smith**
    - b. 2 April 1706, Lexington, Massachusetts
    - m. 2<sup>nd</sup>, **Elizabeth Billings**, daughter of **Daniel and Anna Billings**
    - ch Joseph, **Sarah**, Amos. Hannah
    - d. 16 April 1760
2. Ebenezer Wellington
  - bap 13 March 1708/09, Lexington
3. Mercy Wellington
  - bap 26 May 1711, Watertown
  - m. 17 November 1731, Ezekiel Pierce
4. Submit Wellington
  - bap 19 September 1714, Watertown
5. Sarah Wellington
  - bap 6 May/August 1719 Watertown
  - m. 27 December 1745, Jonah Gay
  - d. 1 April 1795
6. Oliver Wellington
  - b. 1 March 1723/24 Watertown
7. Lydia Wellington
  - b. 6 February 1725/26 Watertown

---

<sup>220</sup> History of Lexington, Mass., L 6, Vol 2



## WHITNEY ANCESTRY<sup>221</sup>

### I. Thomas Whitney

Thomas, son of **Robert and Elizabeth (Guillims) Whitney**, was not a native of the city of his residence, but had come from one of the oldest and most distinguished families in the west of England, the Whitneys of Whitney, where on the banks of the Wye, the crumbling ruins of their ancestral castle could still be seen surviving centuries of border warfare. The family name, Whitney, or as originally written, De Whitney, was derived from the name of the parish where the castle stood. On 10 May 1583, he obtained from the Dean and Chapter of Westminster a license to marry Mary, daughter of John Bray, in which he is described as "Thomas Whytney of Lambeth Marsh, gentleman," and on 12 May the marriage ceremony was performed in St. Margaret's, Westminster, London, England

- b. abt 1563
- m. 12 May 1583, **Mary Bray**, daughter of **John Bray**
  - b. abt 1654
  - d. bur 25 September 1629, St Margaret's
- d. 15 April 1637

Children of Thomas and Mary (Bray) Whitney;

1. Margaret Whitney
  - chr 18 October 1584, St. Margarets, Westminster
  - d. 12 January 1604
2. Thomas Whitney
  - chr 25 July 1587, Westminster
  - bur 19 August 1587
3. Henry Whitney
  - chr 11 November 1588, Westminster
  - bur 4 January 1588/9
4. Arnwaye Whitney
  - chr 2 February 1489/90, Westminster
  - bur 11 August 1591
5. **John Whitney**
6. Nowell Whitney
  - chr 30 October 1594, Westminster
  - bur 28 February 1596/7
7. Francis Whitney
  - chr 27 January 1598/9, Westminster
  - d. August 1643
8. Mary Whitney
  - chr 2 August 1600, Westminster
  - bur 8 August 1600
- 9 Robert Whitney
  - chr 10 November 1605, Westminster
  - m. 18 January 1635/6, Mary Towers

---

<sup>221</sup>Whitney Descendants by F.C. Pierce  
History of Watertown p. 642-644  
History of Marlboro p. 466-467

## II. JOHN WHITNEY (Thomas, Robert)

**John Whitney** probably received for those days a good education in the famous "Westminster School", now known as St Peter's College, and 22 February 1607, was apprenticed by his father to William Pring of the Old Bailey, London. Pring was a "Freeman of the Merchant Tailors' Company, then the most famous and prosperous of all the great trade guilds, numbering in its membership distinguished men of all professions, many of the nobility, and the Prince of Wales. March 13, 1614, Whitney became a full-fledged member. Marrying soon after he took up his residence at Isleworth-on the Thames, eight miles from Westminster, and there three children were born. There too, his father apprenticed to him his youngest brother, Robert, who served seven years, moved from Isleworth, probably back to London. Entries in the registers of the parish of St. Mary Aldermery indicate that he lived there--in "Bowe lanne," near Bow church, where hang the famous bells--for several years. Early in April 1635, he registered with his wife Elinor and sons John, Richard, Nathaniel, Thomas, and Jonathan as a passenger in the ship "Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Cooper, Master" which a few weeks afterward completed her lading and set sail from Ipswich, London for the New World. They probably arrived in this country in June, and settled in Watertown.

John Whitney was admitted freeman 3 March 1636 and the following year was for the first time elected by his associates as one of the Select Men of the town. He held the office for many years afterward. In 1655 he was elected town clerk. He was appointed constable 1 June 1641 by the General Court at their quarter session held in Boston. As a badge of his office a constable was required to carry a black staff, five or five and a half feet long, with a tip or head five or six inches long. He held a very respectable social position in the community.

chr 20 July 1589/92, Westminster, London  
m. 1st--**Elinor {Ellen}** -----  
    b. abt 1599, England  
    d. 11 May 1659, Watertown  
m. 2nd--29 September 1659, Judah Clement  
d. 1 June 1673, Watertown

Children of John and Elinor Whitney;

1. Mary Whitney  
    chr 23 May 16619, Hesworth, London
2. John Whitney  
    chr 14 September 1620/21, Hesworth  
    m. 1642, Ruth Reynolds, daughter of Robert Reynolds of Watertown, Weathfield and Boston  
    ch. John, Ruth, Nathaniel, Samuel, Mary, Joseph, Sarah, Elizabeth, Hannah, Benjamin  
    d. 12 October 1692, Watertown
3. Richard Whitney  
    chr 56 January 1624/26, Hesworth  
    m. 19 March 1650/51, Martha Caldam  
    ch. Sarah, Moses, Johanah, Deborah, Rebecca, Richard, Elisha, Ebenezer  
    d. res. Concord and Stow
4. Nathaniel Whitney  
    b. 1625  
    m. Susanna Whitney
5. **Thomas Whitney**
6. Jonathan Whitney  
    b. 1634, London  
    m. 30 October 1656, Watertown, Lydia Jones, daughter of Lewis Jones  
    ch. Sarah, Moses, Abraham, Jonas, Jason, Lemuel, John, Ephraim  
    d. 1 January 1702

7. Joshua Whitney
  - b. 15 February 1635, Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts
  - m 1st--Lydia -----
  - d. 7 August 1719
8. Caleb Whitney
  - b. 12 July 1640, Watertown
  - d. 12 July 1640
9. Benjamin Whitney
  - b. 6 June 1643, Watertown
  - m. 1st--Jane Poor
  - d. 26 March 1723

**III. THOMAS WHITNEY (2)**  
(John, Thomas, Robert)

**Thomas Whitney**, the son of John and Elinor Whitney.

chr 10 December 1627/9, Bowe, Lancaster , England  
m. 11 January 1655, **Mary Kendall (Kettle)**  
    b. abt 1633, of Stow, Middlesex, Massachusetts  
d. 20 September 1719, Stow

Children of Thomas and Mary (Kendall) Kettle Whitney;

1. **Thomas Whitney**
2. John Whitney
  - b. 9 May 1659, Watertown
  - d. 16 May 1659
3. John Whitney
  - b. 22 August 1660, Watertown
  - d. 26 August 1660
4. Eleazer Whitney (twin)
  - b. 2 September 1662, Watertown
  - m. 11 April 1687, Dorothy Ross, daughter of James Ross of Sudbury
  - d. 22 June 1731
  - ch. Sarah, Eleazer, James Thomas, James, Mary, Dorothy, Eleazer, Elnathan, James, Jonas
  - d. 30 September 1728
5. Elnathan Whitney (twin)
  - b. 2 September 1662, Watertown
  - d. 8 March 1727
6. Mary Whitney
  - b. 22 December 1663, Watertown
7. Bezaleel Whitney
  - b. 10 September 1665, Watertown
8. Sarah Whitney
  - b. 23 March 1666, Watertown
  - m. 11 April 1699, Charles Chadwick
9. Mary Whitney
  - b. 6 August, 1668, Watertown
  - d. 6 September 1668
10. Isaiah Whitney
  - b. 16 September 1671, Watertown
  - m. 1695, Sarah (Woodward) Eddy, daughter of George Woodward
  - b. 3 October 1675
  - d. 7 January 1712
11. Martha Whitney
  - b. 30 January 1673, Watertown
12. Mary Whitney
  - b. abt 1657, Watertown

**IV. THOMAS WHITNEY (3)**  
(Thomas, John, Thomas, Robert)

**Thomas Whitney** was the son of Thomas and Mary (Kendall) Kettle Whitney. He was a soldier in 1676 in King Philip's war, and in the garrison at Lancaster, 19 October 1675.

- b. 24 August 1656, Watertown
- m. 29 January 1679, **Elizabeth Lawrence**, daughter of **George and Elizabeth (Crispe) Lawrence**
  - b. 30 January, 1658/9, Watertown
  - d. 8 February 1741, Bolton
- d. 26 February 1721, Lancaster, Massachusetts

Children of Thomas and Elizabeth (Lawrence) Whitney;

1. Thomas Whitney
  - b. 17 July/September 1680, Watertown
  - m. 26 July 1704, Concord, Mary Baker
  - ch. Samuel, David, Joseph
2. Elizabeth Whitney
  - b. 16 February 1682, Watertown
3. John Whitney
  - b. 13 May 1684, Watertown
  - m. 2 March 1709, Elizabeth Barnard
    - b. 29 October 1684
    - d. prob June 1757
  - ch. Elizabeth, Sarah
  - d. 1757
4. Mary Whitney
  - b. 13 January 1685, Watertown
5. **Benjamin Whitney**
6. Nathan Whitney
  - b. 18 November 1689, Watertown
  - m. Mary Holman
7. Susanna Whitney
  - b. abt 1691, Watertown
8. Abigail Whitney
  - b. abt 1694, Watertown
  - m. 27 February 1723, Jonathan Rand

**V. BENJAMIN WHITNEY**  
(Thomas, Thomas, John, Thomas, Robert)

**Benjamin Whitney** was the son of **Thomas and Elizabeth (Lawrence) Whitney**. He was one of the first to settle in Boston.

- b. 7 October 1687, Watertown
- m. 1st--7 February 1710, **Sarah Barrett**, daughter of **John and Deborah (Howe) Barrett** of Marlborough
  - b. 28 November 1692
  - d. 15 February, 1729
- m. 2nd--1730, Abigail Bridge, daughter of Mathew and Abigail (Russell) Bridge of Lexington
  - d. 1 August 1767, Boston
- d. 24 October 1737, Boston

Children of Benjamin and Sarah (Barrett) Whitney;

1. Deborah Whitney
  - b. 7 November 1711, Marlborough, Middlesex, Massachusetts
  - m. 17 March 1730, Joseph Wheeler
    - b. 19 April 1700
    - d. 23 April 1772
  - ch. Sarah, Silas, John, Solomon, David, Joseph, Elizabeth, David, Miriam, Dinah, Dinah, Fortunatus
2. Barrett Whitney
  - b. 25 September 1715, Marlborough
  - m. Elizabeth Allen
- 3 David Whitney
  - b. 21 January 1716/17, Marlborough
  - m. Mercy -----
4. Persis Whitney
  - b. 10 January 1719, Marlborough
  - m. Nathan Goodell
    - b. 10 June 1709
    - d. 14 January 1780, during the "hard winter," such was the depth of the snow that his remains were drawn to the graveyard on a hand-sled by men on rackets, though the yard was several miles distant from his residence
  - ch. Nathan, Timothy, Elizabeth, Sarah, Solomon, Persis, David, Miriam, Lucy, Abner, Timothy, Levina, Job
  - d. 20 June 1798
5. **Solomon Whitney**
6. Sarah Whitney
  - b. 13 July 1723, Marlborough
  - m. 1745, Abraham Joslin
    - b. 30 April 1704
  - ch. Benjamin, William, Submit, Abraham, Sarah, Dinah, John, Elizabeth, Henry
7. Timothy Whitney
  - b. 6 July 1725, Marlborough
  - d. young
8. Dinah Whitney
  - b. 12 July 1727, Marlborough
  - m. 2 January 1756, Elijah Livermore
  - ch. Abigail
  - d. 30 September 1759

9. Job Whitney
  - Graduate of Harvard College, 1758
  - b. 22 October 1729, Marlborough
  - m. unmarried
  - d. 13 June 1761
10. Abigail Whitney
  - b. 13 May 1731
  - m. Samuel Austin
  - d. 1793
11. Benjamin Whitney
  - b. 9 May 1732
  - d. 22 March 1751
12. Samuel Whitney
  - b. 5 September 1734
  - m. Abigail Cutler
13. Ann Whitney
  - b. 23 October 1736
  - m. 22 December 1761, William Bowes, of Boston
    - b. December 1734
    - d. April 1805, London, England
  - d. 2 January 1762

## VI. SOLOMON WHITNEY

(Benjamin, Thomas, Thomas, John, Thomas, Robert)

**Solomom Whitney** was the son of **Benjamin and Sarah (Barrett) Whitney** of Marlborough, Massachusetts.

- b. 20 December 1721, Marlborough
- m. 5 October 1749, **Elizabeth Smith**
  - b. abt 1727
- d. 1758

Children of Solomon and Elizabeth (Smith) Whitney;

### VII. 1. **Miriam Whitney**

- b. 31 July 1751, Marlboro
- m. 29 September 1764, **Capt. William Bullock**, son of **William and Susannah (Kent)<sup>222</sup> Bullock<sup>223</sup>**
  - b. 26 March 1743, Rehoboth, Massachusetts
  - d. 17 August 1785, Guilford, Vermont, bur Old North Cemetery
- ch. William, Susannah, Miriam, Sarah, Lovinah, Thadeus, Samuel, Jessie, **Elizabeth<sup>224</sup>**
- d. 29 January, 1825, Guilford, bur Old North Cemetery

---

<sup>222</sup>See Kent Ancestry

<sup>223</sup>See Bullock Ancestry

<sup>224</sup>See Brown Ancestry



## WRIGHT ANCESTRY<sup>225</sup>

### I. Edward Wright

**Edward Wright** came to New England about 1650, from Warwick, England. He sold to John Hoare, 4 March 1671/2 all his right and title to an estate in "Castell Bromwick," (Castle Bromwich) in the County of Warwick, England, which fell to him as only son and heir of **Francis Wright** of the same place. He received in part payment a house in Concord, of which John and Alice Hoar made full deed 1 August 1682. He married in Boston, 27 March 1657, Mary Powell, and married second at Sudbury, 18 June 1659, **Hannah Axtell** (or Upson). He and his third wife, Elizabeth, deeded lands 26 January 1683, to his sons Samuel and Edward, they to pay certain sums to their three sisters; conditions included life income for himself and wife. He also gave land 31 December 1683, to his son Peter, on the occasion of his marriage to Elizabeth, daughter of widow Elizabeth Lambson. An agreement was signed by all the heirs at a later day. Peter agreed to pay a certain sum to his sister Sarah. He died intestate 7 August 1703; administration of his estate granted 6 September 1703, to wife Elizabeth and eldest son Samuel.

- b. England
- m. 1st--27 March 1657, Boston, Mary Powell
- m. 2nd--18 June 1659, Sudbury, **Hannah Axtell** (or Upton)
- m. 3rd.--Elizabeth -----, daughter of Elizabeth Lambson
- d. 7 August 1703

Children of Edward and Hannah (Axtell) Wright;

- 1. Hannah Wright
  - b. 10 January 1660, Sudbury, Massachusetts

### II. 2. Dorothy Wright

- b. 20 October 1662, Sudbury
- m. 1685, **Noah Brooks**, son of, **Joshua and Hannah (Mason)<sup>226</sup> Brooks<sup>227</sup>**
- ch. **Noah**, Grace, Daniel, Thomas, Esther, Elizabeth, Job, Hugh, Joseph
- d. 15 March 1752, Concord
- 3. Sarah Wright
  - b. 17 January 1664, Sudbury
- 4. Mary Wright
  - b. 2 January 1666/7, Sudbury
  - m. 28 July 1690, Noah Clap
- 5. Elizabeth Wright
  - b. 6 March 1668, Sudbury
- 6. Samuel Wright
  - b. 9 April 1670. Sudbury
- 7. Edward Wright
  - b. 18 March 1677, Sudbury
- 8. Martha Wright
  - b. 25 October 1681, Sudbury

---

<sup>225</sup>Pioneers of Massachusetts, p. 516

<sup>226</sup>See Mason Ancestry

<sup>227</sup>See Brooks Ancestry

**APPENDIX  
BROWN GENERATIONS**

**FIRST GENERATION**

John Brown and Esther Makepeace

**SECOND GENERATION**

1. Joseph Brown
2. Elizabeth Brown and John Gustin
3. Sarah Brown and George Parkhurst
4. Mary Brown and Thomas Darby
5. John Brown and Elizabeth Legg
6. Hester Brown
7. Ruth Brown
8. Thomas Brown
9. Daniel Brown
10. Deborah Brown and Jeremiah Meacham
11. Abigail Brown and John Hartshorn
12. **Joseph Brown and Ruhamah Wellington**

**THIRD GENERATION**

1. Ruhamah Brown and David Comee
2. Daniel Brown and Eliot Poulter, Anne Bright
3. John Brown
4. Joseph Brown and Katherine Mason, Hepzibah Lealand
5. Jonas Brown and Hannah Munroe
6. **James Brown and Jane Bowman, Elizabeth (Billings) Smith**
7. Josiah Brown
8. Benjamin Brown and Sarah Reed
9. William Brown and Elizabeth Conant

**FOURTH GENERATION**

1. Mary Brown and Sam Thatcher
2. Francis Brown
3. **Joseph Brown and Sarah Smith**
4. James Brown, Jr.

**FIFTH GENERATION**

1. Elizabeth Brown
2. Jane Brown
3. Joseph Brown, Jr.
4. James Brown
5. James Brown
6. Sarah Brown
7. Mary Brown
8. John Brown
9. **Amos Smith Brown and Elizabeth Bullock**

## SIXTH GENERATION

1. Edwin Brown
2. Louisa Brown and -----Boyington
3. Luman Brown
4. **Amasa Merriman Brown and Abby Keith**
5. Sarah S. Brown and Myron Hoskins
6. Amos Smith Brown, Jr. and Sarah Deming
7. Wells G. Brown and Elizabeth Ann Barber
8. Jesse R. Brown
9. Susan Minerva Brown and ----- Robinson
10. Harriette M. Brown

## SEVENTH GENERATION

1. Sarah Elizabeth Brown and Samuel B. Green
2. Oliver Keith Brown and Juliette Gould, Ida Elizabeth Brown
3. Martha Caroline Brown and Charles Henry Rowley
4. Edwin Merriman Brown and Fannie L. Comings
5. **Alfred Keith Brown and Ellen (Nellie) Julia Smith**

## EIGHTH GENERATION

1. Amasa Merriman Brown (2) and Inez Catherine Wicks
2. Alfred Keith Brown, Jr
3. **Rockwood Smith Brown and Elizabeth C. Hawley**
4. Donald Rugg Brown and Helen M Shattuck
5. Robert Keith Brown and Viginia Overton

## NINTH GENERATION

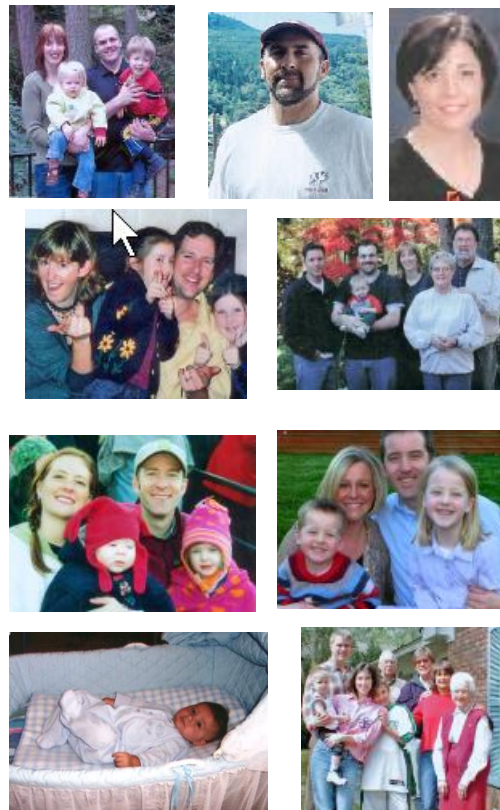
1. Nedra M. Brown
2. Carol DeNike Brown and Robert C. Lockwood
3. **Barbara Nell Brown and Harlan Smith Bixby**
4. Alfred Keith Brown (3) and Elizabeth June Gadde
5. Neal Hawley Brown and Dorothy Irene Quinlan
6. Rockwood Brown and Marilyn Ann Alquire
7. Ernest Shattuck Brown and Margaret Litchfield
8. Amasa Merriman Brown (3)
9. Olive Jaqueline Elizabeth Brown and Paul Gleisner Morse
10. Robert Keith Brown and Marcia Lockwood Beals

## TENTH GENERATION

1. Beverly Ann Bixby and Ronald D. Hayden, Dale Harry Zeigler, Dennis Lee
2. Harlan Keith Bixby and Mary Ann Veazey, Sally (Maas) Miller
3. Alan Kent Bixby and Barbara Joan Davis, Nancy Jean Schwed
4. Bradley Wright Bixby
5. Richard Keith Brown
6. David Stewart Brown and Jinx Joy LaBelle
7. Barbara Ann Brown and Mark Steven Harris
8. Dorothy Irene Brown and Douglas Franklin Long
9. Rockwood Scott Brown and Deborah Buckley
10. Holly Christine Brown
11. Julie Ann Brown
12. Nancy June Brown and Gary Martin
13. Rebecca Jeanette Brown and Brian Keith Frank

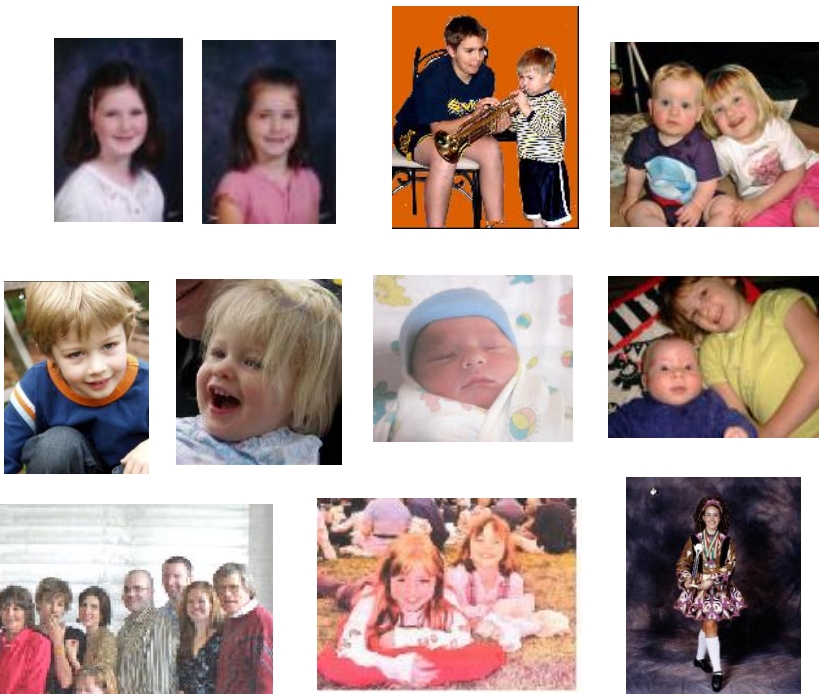
**ELEVENTH GENERATION**

1. Ann Jennifer Hayden
2. Baby Girl Hayden
3. Jenna Grant (Hayden) and Stuart Ashley
4. Keely ( Zeigler) and Barry Rogel
5. Dale Zeigler, Jr.
6. Rand Alan Zeigler
7. Hayden Margaret (Bixby) and Brett Nichols
8. Ryan Keith Bixby and Linette Marie (Vaughn)
9. Parker Rockwood Bixby and Jessica Loretta (Anderson)
10. Gina Marie (Bixby) and Eric Brewer
11. Breeze Carly June Brown
12. Ariel LaBelle Brown
- 13...Bryce David Brown
- 14 Andrew Keith Harris
15. Peter Richard Harris
16. Christian Mark Harris
17. Stephanie Long
18. Gillian Long
19. Alexander Long
20. Elizabeth Hawley Long
21. Loren Buckley Brown
22. Cody Leigh Brown
- 23 Rockwood Nicodemus Frank



**TWELFTH GENERATION**

1. Jacob Alexander Bixby
2. Alexandria Taylor Rogel
3. Evan Julia Nichols
4. Madison August Rogel
5. Quinn Emily Nichols
6. Caroline Jamison Rogel
7. McKenna Marie Bixby
8. Madeline Everly Bixby
9. Luke Frederick Brewer
10. Owen Saylor Ashley
11. Parker Daniel Bixby
12. Hayden Nicolle Ashley
13. Duncan Nash Bixby
14. Wyatt Quinlan Ashley





## INDEX

### A

Abell, John, 146  
 Abell, Miss (Palgrave), 146  
 Abraham, Sarah (Whitney), 187  
 ADAMS ANCESTRY, 42  
 Adams, Joseph, 44  
 Adams, Abigail, 44, 46  
 Adams, Abigail (Craft) Ruggles, 44  
 Adams, Agnes (Stone), 42  
 Adams, Ann, 45  
 Adams, Bethiah, 44  
 Adams, Cherry, 46  
 Adams, Cooper, 43  
 Adams, Daniel, 45  
 Adams, Daniel, 45, 47, 132  
 Adams, Daniel (Capt), 53  
 Adams, Daniel (Capt) \b, 46, 47  
 Adams, Delia, 47  
 Adams, Edith (Squire), 43  
 Adams, Edward, 42  
 Adams, Eleaser, 43  
 Adams, Elizabeth, 43, 47, 53, 77, 131, 132  
 Adams, Elizabeth (Minot), 47, 53  
 Adams, Ensign Edward, 44  
 Adams, Hannah, 44, 45  
 Adams, Henry, 42, 43  
 Adams, Henry (Lieut.), 43  
 Adams, Henry of Somersetshire, 42  
 Adams, James, 47, 132  
 Adams, Jasper, 43  
 Adams, John, 5, 43, 44, 45, 46, 132  
 Adams, John, 42  
 Adams, John of Somersetshire, 42  
 Adams, Jonathan, 42, 43, 44  
 Adams, Jonathan (Dea), 44  
 Adams, Joseph, 42, 44, 45, 46, 47, 132  
 Adams, Love (Minot), 132  
 Adams, Lydia, 47, 132  
 Adams, Margaret (Eames), 132  
 Adams, Margaret (Eames), 46  
 Adams, Martha, 47, 132  
 Adams, Mary, 43, 44, 45, 47, 132  
 Adams, Mehitable, 44  
 Adams, Moses, 43  
 Adams, Pelatiah, 43  
 Adams, Peter, 42, 44  
 Adams, Rachel, 44  
 Adams, Rebecca, 45, 47, 132  
 Adams, Samuel, 42, 43, 44  
 Adams, Samuel (Capt), 43  
 Adams, Sarah (Taylor), 44  
 Adams, Thomas (Lieut.), 43  
 Adams, Timothy, 43  
 Adams, Ursula, 42, 44, 45  
 Akers, Thomas, 124  
 Alcock, John, 147  
 Alcock, Sarah (Palgrave), 147  
 Aldin, John, 90

Alexander, Daniel, 140  
 Alfred Keith Brown, 26  
 Alger, Elizabeth (Packard), 142  
 Alger, Thomas, 142  
 Alguire, Edna (Woods), 29  
 Alguire, Edna Woods, 24  
 Alguire, John Clinton, 29  
 Alguire, Marilyn Ann, 29  
 Allen, Abigail, 78, 117  
 Allen, Eleanor, 137  
 Allen, Elizabeth, 187  
 Allen, Oliver, 18  
 Allen, Rachael, 46  
 Allen, William, 79, 137  
 Allis, Betty Jo, 165  
 Allis, Esther Anne (Patty), 165  
 Allis, Leland Carpenter, 165  
 Allis, Mary Henrietta (Smith), 165  
 Alquire, Edna Woods, 29, 103  
 Alquire, John Clinton, 29, 103  
 Alquire, Marilyn Ann, 29, 103  
 Ames, Sarah (Washburn), 176  
 Ames, John, 176  
 Anderson, Jessica Loretta, 193  
 Andrews, Rebecca, 70  
 Angiers, Rev. Samuel, 69  
 Angiers, Ruth, 69  
 Armstrong, Mrs., 40  
 Ashley, Hayden Nicolle, 193  
 Ashley, Jenna Grant (Hayden), 193  
 Ashley, Owen Sayler, 193  
 Ashley, Stuart, 193  
 Ashley, Wyatt Quinlan, 193  
 Atkinson, Hannah, 72  
 Atkinson, Susanna, 72  
 Atkinson, Thomas, 72  
 Austin, Abigail (Whitney), 188  
 Austin, Ellen, 4, 41  
 Austin, Ellen M., 20, 157  
 Austin, Samuel, 188  
 Austin, Susannah, 122  
 Axtell, Hannah, 190  
 Axtell, Hannah (or Upton), 190

### B

Bacon, Sarah, 151  
 Baker, Browning K., 155  
 Baker, Harriet (Smith), 155  
 Baker, John, 151  
 Baker, Joyce, 130  
 Baker, Judith (Simonds), 151  
 Baker, Mary, 186  
 Bale, Susan, 87  
 Baliol, Edward, 80  
 Balloch, Donald, 80  
 Banister, Jane (Goodenow) Banister, 54  
 Barber, Elizabeth Ann, 16, 192  
 Barber, Hannah, 3, 14, 17, 191  
 Barker, Abigail, 73

Barlow, Abby, 117  
 Barlow, Emeline, 117  
 Barlow, Hubbard, 117  
 Barlow, Murette, 117  
 Barlow, Reuel, 117  
 BARNARD ANCESTRY, 48  
 Barnard, Ann, 49  
 Barnard, Anna, 3, 10, 68, 71  
 Barnard, Benjamin, 48  
 Barnard, Elizabeth, 48, 49, 186  
 Barnard, Esther, 49  
 Barnard, Hannah, 48  
 Barnard, James, 48, 49  
 Barnard, Jane, 49, 159  
 Barnard, John, 7, 48, 49  
 Barnard, John, Jr., 48, 49  
 Barnard, Joseph, 48  
 Barnard, Mary, 48  
 Barnard, Mercy, 49  
 Barnard, Phebe, 48, 49  
 Barnard, Samuel, 48, 49  
 Barnard, Sarah, 48, 49  
 Barnard, Sarah (Fleming), 49, 71  
 Barnard, John, 71  
 BARRETT ANCESTRY, 50  
 Barrett, Abel, 47, 53  
 Barrett, Benjamin, 131, 148  
 Barrett, Benjamin (Dea), 51  
 Barrett, Deborah (Howe), 187  
 Barrett, Elizabeth, 47, 52, 53, 131  
 Barrett, Elizabeth (Adams), 53, 77  
 Barrett, Hannah, 53  
 Barrett, Humphrey, 47, 50, 77, 131, 148  
 Barrett, Humphrey (3), 52, 53  
 Barrett, Humphrey (4), 53  
 Barrett, Humphrey, Jr., 50, 51, 148  
 Barrett, John, 52, 75, 131, 187  
 Barrett, Joseph, 47, 52, 131, 148  
 Barrett, Joseph (Capt), 52  
 Barrett, Martha, 47, 53, 77, 117, 118  
 Barrett, Mary, 47, 50, 51, 52, 53, 131  
 Barrett, Mary (Potter), 51  
 Barrett, Oliver, 50, 52, 131  
 Barrett, Rebecca, 47, 52, 53, 131  
 Barrett, Rebecca (Minott), 52  
 Barrett, Rebecca Minot, 47  
 Barrett, Ruth, 47, 53  
 Barrett, Samuel, 52, 131  
 Barrett, Sarah, 47, 53, 187, 189  
 Barrett, Stephen, 53  
 Barrett, Thomas, 50  
 Barrett, William', 48  
 Barron, Mehitabel, 54  
 Bartlett, Relief, 106  
 Baxter, Abigail, 44  
 Baxter, Gregory, 44  
 Bayly, Margaret, 125  
 Beach, Rev. Stephen, 116  
 Beals, Gladys Louise Victoria (Shogren), 23  
 Beals, John Edgar Lockwood, 23  
 Beals, Marcia Lockwood, 23, 192  
 Beaman, Sarah, 60  
 Beare, Matthias, 79, 168  
 Bekesby, John, 56  
 Bekesby, Margery, 56  
 Bekesby, Walter, 55  
 Bennett, Arthur, 112  
 Bennett, Deborah, 112  
 Benney, Mrs. Hannah, 47  
 Bent, Hannah, 45  
 Bent, John, Jr., 45  
 Benton, Abigail, 139  
 Beresford, Ann, 49  
 Bethiah Booth, 98  
 Beverly, Florence May Kane, 164  
 Beverly, Leah, 82  
 Bicknell, Agnes, 44  
 BILLINGS ANCESTRY, 54  
 Billings, Anna, 161, 181  
 Billings, Daniel, 54, 181  
 Billings, Daniel & Anna, 161  
 Billings, Elizabeth, 3, 13, 54, 161, 181  
 Billings, John, 54  
 Billings, Jonathan, 75  
 Billings, Mary (Root), 139  
 Billings, Nathaniel, 54  
 Billington, Christian (Penn), 77  
 Billington, Elizabeth, 81  
 Billington, Francis, 81  
 Birdseye, Karharine, 97  
 Birdseye, Karharine. (Birdseye) Hawley, 97  
 Birseye, Joanna, 99  
 BIXBY ANCESTORS IN AMERICA, 59  
 BIXBY ANCESTRY, 55  
 BIXBY ANCESTRY IN ENGLAND, 56  
 Bixby, Abigail, 59  
 Bixby, Alan Kent, 4, 35, 38, 66, 103, 192  
 Bixby, Alice Estelle (Douglas), 62  
 Bixby, Alice Estelle (Douglass), 63, 165  
 Bixby, Alison Gail, 166  
 Bixby, Anna (Cole), 58  
 Bixby, Barbara, 119  
 Bixby, Barbara Joan (Davis), 192  
 Bixby, Barbara Nell (Brown), 35, 36, 66, 103, 119, 166, 192  
 Bixby, Barbara Ruth, 63, 67, 166  
 Bixby, Benjamin, 59  
 Bixby, Beverly Ann, 4, 35, 36, 66, 103, 192  
 Bixby, Bradley Wright, 4, 35, 39, 66, 103, 166, 192  
 Bixby, Chzrlotte M. (Lee), 166  
 Bixby, Daniel, 60, 61  
 Bixby, David, 60  
 Bixby, Dorothy (Dyer), 166  
 Bixby, Emery Pierce, 165  
 Bixby, Emily, 62  
 Bixby, Emory Pierce, 62, 63  
 Bixby, Ethel Viola, 62  
 Bixby, Ezra, 61, 62  
 Bixby, Frederick Lee, 64, 166  
 Bixby, George, 59  
 Bixby, Gilbert, 61  
 Bixby, Gina Marie, 38, 193  
 Bixby, Hallie (Smith), 4, 35, 63, 64, 166  
 Bixby, Hallie M. (Smith), 63

Bixby, Hallie Smith, 35, 103  
 Bixby, Hannah, 60  
 Bixby, Hannah (Chandler), 60  
 Bixby, Harlan Keith, 4, 35, 37, 66, 103, 192  
 Bixby, Harlan Smith, 4, 35, 36, 63, 103, 166, 192  
 Bixby, Harold Wright, 63, 65, 166  
 Bixby, Harrison, 61  
 Bixby, Hayden Margaret, 37, 193  
 Bixby, Hazel Estelle, 62  
 Bixby, Hiram, 61  
 Bixby, Horace, 4  
 Bixby, Horace Emery, 35, 62, 63, 64, 103, 165  
 Bixby, Horace Emery Jr., 64  
 Bixby, Horace Emory, 35  
 Bixby, Isabel (Nunn), 57  
 Bixby, Jane, 62  
 Bixby, Jessica Loretta (Anderson), 193  
 Bixby, John, 61  
 Bixby, John Eliza, 61  
 Bixby, John Sr., 61  
 Bixby, Jonathan, 59, 60  
 Bixby, Joseph, 59, 60  
 Bixby, Lawrence Harold, 62  
 Bixby, Leola Pearl, 62  
 Bixby, Linette Marie (Vaughn), 193  
 Bixby, Lorinda, 61  
 Bixby, Madeline Everly, 193  
 Bixby, Margaret (Munnings), 57  
 Bixby, Martha, 60  
 Bixby, Mary, 59, 60, 61  
 Bixby, Mary (Buck), 60  
 Bixby, Mary (Davis), 61  
 Bixby, Mary (Emmons), 60  
 Bixby, Mary (Floyd), 61  
 Bixby, Mary Ann (Veazey), 192  
 Bixby, McKenna Marie, 193  
 Bixby, Mephibosheth, 60  
 Bixby, Miriam, 61  
 Bixby, Nancy, 61  
 Bixby, Nancy Jean (Sewed) (Macarillo), 192  
 Bixby, Nathaniel, 59, 60  
 Bixby, Orvil Harrison, 61  
 Bixby, Parker Daniel, 193  
 Bixby, Parker Rockwood, 37, 193  
 Bixby, Richard, 57  
 Bixby, Richard Howard, 64  
 Bixby, Ryan Keith, 37, 193  
 Bixby, Sally (Mass) (Miller), 192  
 Bixby, Samuel, 60  
 Bixby, Sarah, 59, 60  
 Bixby, Sarah (Wheeler), 62  
 Bixby, Sarah (Wyatt), 59  
 Bixby, Sylvania, 61  
 Bixby, Thomas, 60  
 Bixby, Tryphena, 61  
 Bixby, Warren, 61  
 Bixby, William, 61  
 Blackleach, Benjamin, 68  
 Blackleach, Nathaniel, 68  
 Blanchard, Mary, 46  
 Blodgett, Rebecca, 73  
 Blodgett, Huldah (Simonds), 151  
 Blodgett, Samuel, 151  
 Blodgett, Susanna, 151  
 Bond, Dea. William, 181  
 Bond, Deliverance, 54, 180, 181  
 Bond, Hepzibah (Hasting), 181  
 Bond, Sarah, 179  
 Bond, William, 181  
 Bond, William, Esq., 179  
 Bonney, Mary, 133  
 Booth, Joanna, 98  
 Boswort, Edward, 83  
 Boughton, Mariann U., 15  
 Bowden, Mary, 176  
 Bowen, Aaron, 81  
 Bowen, Abigail, 81  
 Bowen, Daniel, 81  
 Bowen, Elizabeth, 81  
 Bowen, Hezekiah, 81  
 Bowen, James, 81  
 Bowen, Mary, 81  
 Bowen, Nathan, 81  
 Bowen, Obidiah, Jr., 81  
 Bowen, Sarah, 81  
 Bowers, Martha, 153  
 Bowes, Ann (Whitney), 188  
 Bowes, William, 188  
 BOWMAN ANCESTRY, 68  
 Bowman, Abigail, 49, 71  
 Bowman, Ann (Barnard), 49  
 Bowman, Ann (Beresford), 49, 68  
 Bowman, Anna, 8, 69, 150  
 Bowman, Anna (Barnard), 3, 71  
 Bowman, Anne, 71, 150  
 Bowman, Dorcas, 68  
 Bowman, Elizabeth, 49, 71  
 Bowman, Francis, 68, 69, 71, 150, 153  
 Bowman, Francis & Martha Sherman, 69  
 Bowman, Grace, 49, 71  
 Bowman, Isaac, 69  
 Bowman, James, 71  
 Bowman, Jane, 3, 10, 12, 71, 161, 191  
 Bowman, Joanna, 68  
 Bowman, John, 69, 150  
 Bowman, Jonathan, 70, 150  
 Bowman, Joseph, 69, 71, 150  
 Bowman, Lydia, 69, 152  
 Bowman, Martha, 69, 70, 150  
 Bowman, Mary, 49, 68, 69, 71, 150  
 Bowman, Nathaniel, 3, 10, 49, 68, 69, 71, 150  
 Bowman, Nathaniel & Anna (Barnard), 68  
 Bowman, Robert, 49, 68  
 Bowman, Samuel, 70, 150  
 Bowman, Sarah, 49, 69, 71  
 Bowman, Sarah (Simonds), 153  
 Boyce, Lydia, 154  
 Boyington, Louisa (Brown), 192  
 Bradford, Alice, 134  
 Bradford, Governor, 168  
 Bradford, John (Major), 134  
 Braisier, Alice, 5  
 Braser, Alice, 126  
 Bray, John, 182



Bray, Mary, 182  
 Breck, Edward, 130  
 Breck, Elizabeth, 130  
 Brewer, Eric, 193  
 Brewer, Gina Marie (Bixby), 193  
 Brewer, Jacob Alexander, 193  
 Brewer, Luke Frederick, 193  
 Bridge, Abigail, 187  
 Bridge, Abigail (Russell), 187  
 Bridge, Mathew, 71, 187  
 Bright, Anne, 8, 191  
 Bright, Nathaniel, 8, 71  
 BROOKS ANCESTRY, 72  
 Brooks, Abel, 76, 153  
 Brooks, Abigail, 73  
 Brooks, Amos, 73  
 Brooks, Ann, 73  
 Brooks, Benjamin, 74  
 Brooks, Caleb, 72  
 Brooks, Caroline, 18  
 Brooks, Caroline (Downs), 77  
 Brooks, Charles, 77  
 Brooks, Daniel, 72, 73, 127, 190  
 Brooks, Deborah, 76, 153  
 Brooks, Dorothy, 74, 75  
 Brooks, Dorothy (Potter), 148  
 Brooks, Dorothy (Wright), 74, 190  
 Brooks, Ebenezer, 72, 74  
 Brooks, Elizabeth, 72, 73, 74, 127, 190  
 Brooks, Elmira, 77  
 Brooks, Ephraim, 75  
 Brooks, Esther, 73, 127, 190  
 Brooks, Franklin, 77  
 Brooks, George Minott, 77  
 Brooks, Gershon, 72  
 Brooks, Grace, 72, 73, 127, 148, 190  
 Brooks, Hannah, 72, 76, 78, 127, 153  
 Brooks, Hannah (Mason), 73, 190  
 Brooks, Hannah (Simonds), 76  
 Brooks, Hepzibah, 75, 76, 153  
 Brooks, Hiram, 77  
 Brooks, Hugh, 72, 73, 127, 190  
 Brooks, Humphrey, 77  
 Brooks, Isaac, 73, 77  
 Brooks, Job, 73, 127, 190  
 Brooks, John, 72, 73, 76, 127, 153  
 Brooks, Jonas, 73, 76, 153  
 Brooks, Jonathan, 73  
 Brooks, Joseph, 73, 127, 190  
 Brooks, Joshua, 53, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 117, 118, 127, 153, 190  
 Brooks, Joshua & Martha Barrett, 117  
 Brooks, Joshua (2), 75  
 Brooks, Joshua (3) (Deacon), 76  
 Brooks, Joshua (4), 77  
 Brooks, Joshua, Jr., 53  
 Brooks, Keziah, 47  
 Brooks, Lois, 52, 75  
 Brooks, Lydia, 75, 76, 153  
 Brooks, Lydia (Wheeler), 75, 153  
 Brooks, Martha, 4, 18, 75, 117, 118, 119  
 Brooks, Martha (Barrett), 53, 77, 118  
 Brooks, Mary, 72, 73, 74  
 Brooks, Melinda, 117  
 Brooks, Nathan, 73, 77  
 Brooks, Noah, 73, 74, 127, 148, 190  
 Brooks, Oliver, 117  
 Brooks, Phebe, 76, 153  
 Brooks, Rebecca, 72, 73  
 Brooks, Samuel, 72, 73  
 Brooks, Sarah, 72, 73, 76, 77, 153  
 Brooks, Susan, 72, 77  
 Brooks, Tabathy, 72  
 Brooks, Thomas, 72, 73, 74, 127, 190  
 Brooks, Thomas (Capt), 127  
 Brooks, Timothy, 75  
 Brooks, William, 76, 77, 117, 153  
 BROWN ANCESTRY, 3  
 Brown Ariel LaBelle, 193  
 Brown,, 3  
 Brown, Abby (Keith), 4, 18, 157, 192  
 Brown, Abby Keith, 119  
 Brown, Abby Mary, 19  
 Brown, Abigail, 3, 6, 126, 191  
 Brown, Abisha, 8  
 Brown, Alfred Keith, 4, 18, 19, 20, 24, 26, 27, 31, 40, 102, 103, 118, 119, 121, 157, 192  
 Brown, Alfred Keith (2), 21  
 Brown, Alfred Keith (3), 192  
 Brown, Alfred Keith, Jr., 192  
 Brown, Alice Cary, 19  
 Brown, Amasa Brown, 4  
 Brown, Amasa Merriman, 4, 14, 15, 17, 18, 20, 21, 22, 24, 86, 118, 119, 157, 192  
 Brown, Amasa Merriman (2), 192  
 Brown, Amasa Merriman (3), 192  
 Brown, Amassa Marriman, 119  
 Brown, Amos, 3, 14, 118, 161  
 Brown, Amos S., 15  
 Brown, Amos Smith, 3, 13, 14, 17, 18, 86, 191  
 Brown, Amos Smith, Jr., 15, 17, 86, 192  
 Brown, Amos, Jr., 14  
 Brown, Andrew, 9  
 Brown, Ariel, 27  
 Brown, Arthur Newman, 21  
 Brown, Barbara Ann, 27, 103, 192  
 Brown, Barbara Elizabeth, 22  
 Brown, Barbara Nell, 4, 26, 35, 66, 102, 103, 166, 192  
 Brown, Benjamin, 3, 8, 180, 191  
 Brown, Benjamin, Jr., 8  
 Brown, Betty, 9  
 Brown, Betty June (Gadded), 103  
 Brown, Breeze Carly, 27  
 Brown, Breeze Carly June Brown, 193  
 Brown, Bryce David, 27, 193  
 Brown, Carol DeNike, 21, 192  
 Brown, Charles S., 16  
 Brown, Christopher Lockwood, 23  
 Brown, Clara Lillian, 19  
 Brown, Cody Leigh, 30, 193  
 Brown, Daniel, 3, 5, 8, 126, 180, 191  
 Brown, David, 8  
 Brown, David Stewart, 27, 103, 192

Brown, Deborah, 3, 6, 126, 191  
 Brown, Deborah (Buckley), 192  
 Brown, Donald & Helen, 40  
 Brown, Donald Rugg, 4, 22, 24, 157  
 Brown, Dorothy, 122  
 Brown, Dorothy (Quinlan), 28  
 Brown, Dorothy Irene, 28, 192  
 Brown, Dorothy Irene (Quinlan), 103, 192  
 Brown, Ebenezer, 9  
 Brown, Edith May, 19  
 Brown, Edwin, 3, 14, 15, 17, 86, 192  
 Brown, Edwin Merriman, 4, 18, 19, 118, 119, 192  
 Brown, Edwin Merriman (Dr.), 40  
 Brown, Elizabeth, 3, 5, 13, 126, 161, 191  
 Brown, Elizabeth (Billings) (Smith), 191  
 Brown, Elizabeth (Bullock), 3, 15, 17, 118, 191  
 Brown, Elizabeth (Conant), 191  
 Brown, Elizabeth (Hawley), 4, 26, 35  
 Brown, Elizabeth (Simonds), 152  
 Brown, Elizabeth Ann (Barber), 192  
 Brown, Elizabeth C. (Hawley), 192  
 Brown, Elizabeth Fletcher, 19, 40  
 Brown, Elizabeth June (Gadde), 26, 192  
 Brown, Ella C., 15  
 Brown, Ellen (Smith), 4, 21  
 Brown, Ellen Julia (Smith), 22, 103, 157, 192  
 Brown, Ernest Shattuck, 22, 192  
 Brown, Esther, 8  
 Brown, Esther (Legg), 191  
 Brown, Esther (Makepeace), 191  
 Brown, Eunice, 8  
 Brown, Fannie L. (Comings), 192  
 Brown, Francis, 3, 8, 11, 54, 191  
 Brown, Frank Herbert, 19  
 Brown, Fred Comings, 19, 119  
 Brown, Frederick Ferdinand, 9  
 Brown, Geoffrey Keith, 23  
 Brown, George A., 16  
 Brown, George Keith, 21  
 Brown, George Merriman, 19  
 Brown, Hannah, 8, 160  
 Brown, Hannah (Barber), 191  
 Brown, Hannah (Monroe), 191  
 Brown, Harriette, 3  
 Brown, Harriette M., 14, 16, 17, 86, 192  
 Brown, Hazel (Overton), 23  
 Brown, Helen (Shattuck), 22  
 Brown, Helen M. (Shattuck), 192  
 Brown, Henry A., 15  
 Brown, Hepsibah (Lealand), 191  
 Brown, Hester, 3, 5, 126, 191  
 Brown, Holly Christine, 30, 103, 192  
 Brown, Ida Elizabeth, 18  
 Brown, Ida Elizabeth (Brown), 19, 192  
 Brown, Inez (Wicks), 21  
 Brown, Inez Catherine (Wicks), 192  
 Brown, Inez Catherine Wicks, 21  
 Brown, James, 3, 8, 10, 12, 13, 54, 71, 122, 161, 180, 191  
 Brown, James (2), 191  
 Brown, James (Dea), 161  
 Brown, James Jr., 11, 191  
 Brown, Jane, 3, 13, 161, 191  
 Brown, Jane (Bowman), 11, 71, 161, 191  
 Brown, Jerusha, 8  
 Brown, Jesse Dell, 16  
 Brown, Jesse R., 3, 14, 16, 17, 86, 192  
 Brown, Jinx Joy (LaBelle), 192  
 Brown, John, 3, 5, 7, 8, 9, 13, 126, 161, 180, 191  
 Brown, Jonas, 3, 8, 180, 191  
 Brown, Jonathan, 152  
 Brown, Joseph, 3, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 14, 54, 71, 86, 126, 161, 180, 191, 192  
 Brown, Joseph & Ruhamah, 71  
 Brown, Joseph (Rev), 12  
 Brown, Joseph, Jr., 13  
 Brown, Josiah, 3, 8, 180, 191  
 Brown, Julian Gould, 19  
 Brown, Julie Ann, 30, 103, 192  
 Brown, Juliette (Gould), 192  
 Brown, June (Gadde), 27  
 Brown, Katherine (Mason), 191  
 Brown, Keziah, 9  
 Brown, Libbie Mae, 16  
 Brown, Loren Buckley, 30, 193  
 Brown, Louisa, 3, 14, 15, 17, 86, 192  
 Brown, Lucy, 8  
 Brown, Lucy (Holmes), 19  
 Brown, Luman, 3, 14, 15, 17, 86, 192  
 Brown, Lydia, 180  
 Brown, Marci Lockwood (Beals), 192  
 Brown, Marcia (Beals), 23  
 Brown, Margaret (Litchfield), 192  
 Brown, Marilyn (Alquire), 30  
 Brown, Marilyn Ann (Alquire), 103, 192  
 Brown, Martha, 8  
 Brown, Martha Carloline, 119  
 Brown, Martha Caroline, 4, 18, 19, 118, 192  
 Brown, Mary, 3, 5, 8, 11, 13, 54, 126, 161, 191  
 Brown, Merriman, 40  
 Brown, Minerva, 14  
 Brown, Nancy June, 30, 192  
 Brown, Nathan, 8  
 Brown, Nathaniel Bowman, 8  
 Brown, Neal Hawley, 4, 28, 102, 103, 192  
 Brown, Nedra, 40  
 Brown, Nedra M., 21, 192  
 Brown, Nellie Julia, 40  
 Brown, Olive Jacqueline Elizabeth, 22, 23  
 Brown, Olive Jaqueline Elizabeth, 192  
 Brown, Oliver, 8  
 Brown, Oliver Keith, 4, 18, 19, 118, 119  
 Brown, Polly, 9  
 Brown, Rebecca Jeanette, 30, 103  
 Brown, Richard Keith, 27, 103, 192  
 Brown, Robert, 157  
 Brown, Robert Keith, 4, 23, 24, 192  
 Brown, Robert Keith Jr., 23  
 Brown, Robin Clare, 21  
 Brown, Rockwood, 4, 29, 30, 31, 102, 103, 192  
 Brown, Rockwood Scott, 30, 103, 192  
 Brown, Rockwood Smith, 4, 21, 24, 25, 26, 31, 35, 66, 102, 103, 119, 157, 192  
 Brown, Roger, 9

Brown, Ruhamah, 3, 8, 9, 71, 180, 191  
 Brown, Ruhamah (Brown), 191  
 Brown, Ruhamah (Wellington), 7, 180  
 Brown, Ruth, 3, 5, 191  
 Brown, Ruth Helen, 19  
 Brown, Sarah, 3, 5, 8, 13, 126, 161, 191  
 Brown, Sarah (Reed), 191  
 Brown, Sarah (Smith), 13, 14, 161, 191  
 Brown, Sarah E., 15  
 Brown, Sarah Elizabeth, 4, 18, 118, 119, 192  
 Brown, Sarah S., 3, 14, 15, 17, 86, 192  
 Brown, Sarah S. (Deming), 192  
 Brown, Silence, 84  
 Brown, Susan Margaret, 22  
 Brown, Susan Minerva, 3, 16, 17, 86, 192  
 Brown, Susanna, 8  
 Brown, Tana Wicks, 21  
 Brown, Thaddeus, 8  
 Brown, Thomas, 3, 5, 126, 191  
 Brown, Virginia (Overton), 192  
 Brown, Wells G., 3, 14, 16, 17, 86, 192  
 Brown, Wells, Jr., 16  
 Brown, William, 3, 9, 180, 191  
 Brown, Donald Rugg, 192  
 BROWNE ANCESTRY, 79  
 Browne, John, 126  
 Browne, Martha (Ford), 79, 168  
 Browne, Mary, 79, 168, 170  
 Browne, Peter, 79, 168  
 Browne, Priscilla, 79  
 Browne, Rebecca, 79  
 Brrown, Rebecca Jeanette, 193  
 Brunt, Minnie (Colt), 164  
 Brunt, Alice (Spencer), 165  
 Brunt, James, 163  
 Brunt, Jphn Marquis, 164  
 Brunt, Lydia, 163  
 Brunt, Lydia Myra, 63, 164  
 Brunt, Mary Ann (Davis), 164  
 Brunt, Ruth (Hugenin), 164  
 Brunt, Sara (Harris), 163  
 Bryant, Elizabeth, 106  
 Buck, John, 60  
 Buck, Mary of Woburn, 60  
 Buck, Priscilla, 60  
 Buckley, Deborah, 30, 192  
 Buckley, Harriet, 101  
 Bulkley, Elizabeth 'Betsy' (Darling), 101  
 Bulkley, Isaac N., 101  
 Bulkley, Susan W. Darling, 101  
 BULLOCK ANCESTRY, 80  
 Bullock, Abigail, 81  
 Bullock, Alethea, 149  
 Bullock, Althea, 83, 84  
 Bullock, Anna, 83  
 Bullock, Anna (Salisbury), 83, 123  
 Bullock, Anne, 83  
 Bullock, Artemisia, 85  
 Bullock, Biel, 85  
 Bullock, Calvin, 84  
 Bullock, Chauncey, 85  
 Bullock, Christopher, 83, 149  
 Bullock, Col. William, 85  
 Bullock, Daniel, 82  
 Bullock, Ebenezer, 82, 83, 149  
 Bullock, Edward, 81  
 Bullock, Elizabeth, 3, 14, 17, 18, 81, 82, 84, 86, 118, 189, 191  
 Bullock, Elizabeth (Ingraham), 81, 82  
 Bullock, Ellen, 82  
 Bullock, Ephraim, 82  
 Bullock, Harriet, 85  
 Bullock, Henry, 81  
 Bullock, Hopestill, 81  
 Bullock, Hugh, 83  
 Bullock, Hulda, 82  
 Bullock, Increase, 85  
 Bullock, Israel, 81, 82  
 Bullock, Jennett, 84  
 Bullock, Jesse, 84, 85  
 Bullock, Jessie, 86, 189  
 Bullock, John, 81  
 Bullock, Joseph, 14, 82  
 Bullock, Kent, 84  
 Bullock, Lidia, 84  
 Bullock, Lovell, 84  
 Bullock, Lovell (Capt), 85  
 Bullock, Lovina, 189  
 Bullock, Lovinah, 86  
 Bullock, Margaret, 136  
 Bullock, Mary, 81, 82  
 Bullock, Mehitable, 81  
 Bullock, Mercy, 81  
 Bullock, Michael, 83  
 Bullock, Miriam, 85, 86, 189  
 Bullock, Miriam (Whitney), 3, 14, 189  
 Bullock, Nathan, 83, 149  
 Bullock, Nathaniel, 84  
 Bullock, Noble, 85  
 Bullock, Rectina, 85  
 Bullock, Richard, 80, 81, 82  
 Bullock, Robert, 82  
 Bullock, Samuel, 81, 82, 84, 85, 86, 123, 189  
 Bullock, Samuel (3), 83  
 Bullock, Samuel, Jr., 82, 83, 149  
 Bullock, Sarah, 86, 189  
 Bullock, Seth, 82  
 Bullock, Sir John, 80  
 Bullock, Sir William, 80  
 Bullock, Susannah, 84, 85, 189  
 Bullock, Susannah (Kent), 84, 85, 189  
 Bullock, Thadeus, 85, 86, 189  
 Bullock, Thankful, 82  
 Bullock, Thankful Reneff, 82  
 Bullock, Thomas, 80  
 Bullock, Walter, 80  
 Bullock, William, 3, 14, 83, 84, 85, 123, 149, 189  
 Bullock, William Jr., 84  
 Bullock, William (Capt), 85, 189  
 Bullock, William, (3), 85  
 Bullock, William, Jr., 85  
 Bums, Richard, 136  
 Burgh, Joan, 128  
 Burgh, Thomas, 128

Burnham, 100  
 Burns, Elizabeth (Montague), 136  
 Burrige, Mary, 159  
 Burroughs, Elizabeth, 170  
 Bushell, Joan, 173  
 Butler, Joyce (Baker), 130  
 Butler, Lydia, 130  
 Butler, Nicholas, 130  
 Buttery, Elizabeth, 124  
 Buttery, John, 124  
 Byram, Bethiah, 95  
 Byram, Ebenezer, 95  
 Byram, Joseph, 95  
 Byram, Josiah, 95  
 Byram, Margaret, 95  
 Byram, Mary, 95  
 Byram, Mehetabel, 95  
 Byram, Nicholas, 95  
 Byram, Susanna, 95  
 Byxby, Alice, 57  
 Byxby, Margaret, 56  
 Byxby, Margerie, 56  
 Byxby, Thomas, 57  
 Byxby, Walter, 56

## C

Cady, Nicholas, 125  
 Caldam, Martha, 183  
 Carlisle, Mary, 117  
 Carpenter, Caleb, 84  
 Carpenter, Elizabeth, 84  
 Cary, Benjamin, 122  
 Chadwick, Charles, 185  
 Chadwick, Sarah (Whitney), 185  
 Chamness, Cynthia, 163  
 Chamness, Micajah, 163  
 Chandler, Bettie, 112  
 Chandler, Hannah, 60  
 Chandler, Hannah (Brewer), 60  
 Chandler, Hannah (Brown), 60  
 Chandler, Jonathan, 112  
 Chandler, Thomas, 60  
 Chandler, Thomas (Lieut), 60  
 Chapman, John, 97  
 Chase, Benjamin (Rev), 40  
 Chase, Joanne, 44  
 Clap, Mary (Wright), 190  
 Clap, Noah, 190  
 Clark, Gregory, 145  
 Clark, Irene, 154  
 Clark, Mary, 130  
 Clarke, Anne (Palgrave), 145  
 Clarke, Richard, 71  
 Cleaves, Martha, 9  
 Clement, Judah, 183  
 Cleveland, Marietta, 117  
 Coe, Cap/t John, 97  
 COLE ANCESTRY, 87  
 Cole, Anna, 83, 87, 149  
 Cole, Hugh, 83, 87, 149  
 Cole, James, 87

Cole, Mabel (Wilchine), 58  
 Cole, Mary (Foxwell), 149  
 Cole, Thomas, 58  
 Coleman, Mary (Crow), 138  
 Colt, Minnie, 164  
 Comee, David, 8, 191  
 Comings, Fannie L., 18, 19, 192  
 Conant, Elizabeth, 9, 112, 191  
 Conant, Keziah, 47  
 Conant, Lot, 9  
 Conant, Nathaniel, 112  
 COOKE ANCESTRY, 88  
 Cooke, Elizabeth, 88  
 Cooke, Francis, 88, 90, 133  
 Cooke, Hester, 88, 89  
 Cooke, Hester (Mahieu), 133  
 Cooke, Hester (Mahiew), 88  
 Cooke, Jacob, 88, 169  
 Cooke, Jane, 88, 133, 175  
 Cooke, John, 88, 90  
 Cooke, Mary, 88, 89, 169  
 Cooke, Mercy, 88  
 Cooke, Ruth, 169  
 Cooke, Sarah, 88  
 Coolidge, Nathaniel, 71, 124  
 Cooper, Elizabeth, 126  
 Cooper, Josiah, 126  
 Cooper, Thomas, 126  
 Copson, Elizabeth, 93  
 Corliss, Bruce, 40  
 Corliss, Hexekiah, 102  
 Corliss, Lydia (Rounds), 102  
 Corliss, Ruby, 4  
 Corliss, Ruby Cleora, 102  
 Cotton, Margaret, 136  
 Cowles, Anna (Montague), 140  
 Cowles, Nathaniel, 140  
 Craft, Abigail, 44  
 Craft, Griffin, 44  
 Crispe, Elizabeth, 186  
 Curtis, Sarah, 98  
 Cutler, Abigail, 188  
 Cutler, Mary, 8  
 Cutter, Elizabeth (Letherhead), 167  
 Cutter, Isabella, 167, 180  
 Cutter, Rebecca, 46  
 Cutter, Samuel, 167  
 Cutter, William, 46

## D

Daby, Thomas, 5  
 Dakin, Hannah, 74  
 Dakin, Mwexy (Minot), 132  
 Dakin, Samuel, 132  
 Daniel, Mary (Montague), 140  
 Darby, Thomas, 191  
 Darley, Thomas, 5  
 Darling, Susan W., 101  
 Davenport, Sally, 114  
 Davenport, Truecross, 129  
 Davis, Barbara Joan, 38, 192

Davis, Josiah, 61  
 Davis, Josiah & Miriam, 61  
 Davis, Mary, 61  
 Davis, Mary 'Polly', 61  
 Davis, Miriam, 61  
 Davis, Sarah (Sally), 77  
 Dean, Daniel, 46  
 Dean, Elizabeth, 95  
 Dean, Ezra, 95  
 Dean, John, 94, 95  
 Dean, Walter, 95  
 DeForest, Mary, 98  
 Deming, Roswell, 15  
 Deming, Sarah, 15, 192  
 Dickenson, Nehemiah, 139  
 Dickinson, Hannah, 139  
 Dix, John, 48  
 Doregan, Patsy (Smyth), 162  
 Doregan, William, 162  
 Douge, Elizabeth (Smyth), 163  
 Douge, James, 163  
 Douglas, Alice Estelle, 62  
 Douglass, Alice Estelle, 165  
 Downing, Abigail, 138  
 Downs, Caroline, 77  
 Dreneck, Dora Alece, 38  
 Drown, Benjamin, 123  
 Drown, Jonathan, 123  
 Drury, Abel, 115  
 Drury, Hannah, 115  
 Dunning, Sarah, 99  
 Durrant, Margaret (Palgrave), 145  
 Durrant, Robert, 145  
 Dyer, Corothy, 166  
 Dyer, Dorothy Elizabeth, 65  
 Dyer, Ezra, 166  
 Dyer, Helen M. (Mooney), 166

## E

Eames, Abigail, 45  
 Eames, Anna, 45  
 Eames, Elizabeth, 45  
 Eames, Harriette, 77  
 Eames, Henry, 45  
 Eames, John, 45  
 Eames, Margaret, 45, 46, 132  
 Eames, Martha, 45  
 Eames, Mary, 45  
 Eames, Mary (Blanchard) Paddlefoot, 46  
 Eames, Priscilla, 45  
 Eames, Thomas, 45, 46  
 Ebenezer, 100  
 Eckles, Hannah, 72  
 Edaon, Susanna, 95  
 Eddy, Caleb, 81  
 Eddy, Elizabeth, 81  
 Eddy, Hannah, 81  
 Eddy, Hopefill, 81  
 Eddy, Mary, 81  
 Eddy, Samuel, 81, 133  
 Eddy, Sarah (Woodward), 185

Eddy, Zachariah, 81  
 Edmunds, Mary, 148  
 Edmunds, Walter, 148  
 EDSON ANCESTRY, 91  
 Edson, Agnes, 91  
 Edson, Amphillis, 93  
 Edson, Anna, 91, 93  
 Edson, Benjamin, 95  
 Edson, Bethiah, 95  
 Edson, Christiana, 91  
 Edson, Elizabeth, 92, 94, 95  
 Edson, Ellen, 92  
 Edson, Experience, 95  
 Edson, Ezra, 95  
 Edson, Isreal, 94  
 Edson, John, 94  
 Edson, Joseph, 95  
 Edson, Joshua, 93  
 Edson, Josiah, 95  
 Edson, Margaret, 95  
 Edson, Mary, 94, 95  
 Edson, Mehetabel, 94  
 Edson, Nicholas, 92, 93  
 Edson, Richard, 91, 92  
 Edson, Robert, 92  
 Edson, Samuel, 93, 94, 95, 110  
 Edson, Sarah, 94  
 Edson, Seth, 95  
 Edson, Susanna, 95, 110, 177  
 Edson, Thomas, 91, 92, 93  
 Edson, Timothy, 95  
 Edson, Walter, 93  
 Edson, William, 92, 93  
 Edwards, Elizabeth (Palgrave), 147  
 Edwards, John, 147  
 Eglesfell, Mary, 43  
 Elliott, Lydia, 44  
 Ellis, Susan, 163  
 Emmons, Mary, 60  
 Emmons, Mary (Hancock), 60  
 Emmons, Thomas, 60  
 Epsom, Hannah, 74  
 Eveleth, John (Rev), 69  
 Eveleth, Mary, 47

## F

Farnsworth, Caroline, 117  
 Farnsworth, Charlotte, 117  
 Farnsworth, George, 117  
 Farnsworth, James, 117  
 Farnsworth, James Holmes, 117  
 Farnsworth, Melinda, 117  
 Farnsworth, Sophia, 101  
 Farrar, George, 52  
 Fay, Elizabeth (Wellington), 180  
 Fay, John, 180  
 Fiske, John, 125  
 Flemming, Anne, 49  
 Flemming, John, 49  
 Flemming, Sarah, 49, 71  
 Fletcher, Sarah, 74

Flint, Edward, 132  
 Flint, Love (Adams), 132  
 Flood, Mary of Princeton, 61  
 Floyd, Mary of Princeton, 61  
 Fobes, Bethiah, 111  
 Fobes, Edward, 111  
 Fobes, Edward (Dea), 111  
 Fobes, Elizabeth, 111  
 Fobes, Hannah, 111  
 Ford, Martha, 79, 168  
 Fortie, Wendal, 40  
 Forward, Rachael, 99  
 Fost, Anna, 156  
 Foxwell, Mary, 87, 149  
 Foxwell, Richard, 87  
 Francis, Sarah, 160  
 Frank, Brian Keith, 30  
 Frank, Rebecca (Brown), 30  
 Frank, Rockwood Nickodemus, 193  
 Fuller, Ruth, 131

## G

Gadde, Alice (MacWilliams), 26, 103  
 Gadde, Elizabeth June, 26, 192  
 Gadde, Richard A., 26  
 Gadded, Betty June, 103  
 Gadded, Elizabeth June, 26  
 Gadded, Richard A., 103  
 Gale, Abigail (Smith), 160  
 Gale, Henry, 160  
 Gannett, Caleb, 12  
 Garfield, Benjamin, 7  
 Garfield, Samuel, 71  
 Gay, Jonah, 181  
 Gay, Sarah (Wellington), 181  
 GEORGE SMYTH ANCESTRY, 162  
 George, Susannah (Austin), 122  
 Goff, Deborah, 48  
 Goff, Edward, 48, 68  
 Goff, Hannah, 48  
 Goff, Lydia, 48  
 Goff, Samuel, 48  
 Goffe, Edward, 68  
 Goodell, Abner, 187  
 Goodell, David, 187  
 Goodell, Elizabeth, 187  
 Goodell, Job, 187  
 Goodell, Levina, 187  
 Goodell, Lucy, 187  
 Goodell, Miriam, 187  
 Goodell, Nathan, 187  
 Goodell, Persis, 187  
 Goodell, Persis (Whitney), 187  
 Goodell, Sarah, 187  
 Goodell, Soloman, 187  
 Goodell, Timothy, 187  
 Goodenow, Jane, 54  
 Goodenow, Thomas, 54  
 Gould, Juliette, 19, 192  
 Grace Episcopal Church, 40, 116  
 Grant, Absalom, 162

Grant, Keziah (Smyth), 162  
 Wellington, Oliver Pa, 144  
 Graves, Martha, 141  
 Graves, Rebecca, 43  
 Graves, Sarah, 141, 154  
 Graves, Thomas, 43  
 Green, Samuel B., 18, 24, 192  
 Green, Sarah Elizabeth (Brown), 192  
 Greenleaf, James, 86  
 Greenough, Rachel, 76  
 Gridley, Elizabeth, 99  
 Gridley, Elizabeth (Elsworth), 100  
 Gridley, John, 100  
 Gridley, Mary, 100  
 Grimes, William, 152  
 Grimmes, Mary (Simonds), 152  
 Grimstad, O.K., 24  
 Grown, Susanna, 154  
 Guillims, Elizabeth, 182  
 Gunton, Alice, 144, 145  
 Gunton, Robert, 144, 145  
 Gustin, John, 5, 191

## H

Haawley, Azubah, 100  
 Haile, Barnard, 81  
 Haile, Elizabeth, 81  
 Haile, Hannah, 81  
 Haile, Mary, 81  
 Haile, Patience, 81  
 Haile, Richard, 81  
 Haile, Richard, Sr., 81  
 Haile, Rose, 81  
 Hall, Jeffrey, 93  
 Hammond, Betty (Simonds), 153  
 Hammond, Hannah, 8, 153  
 Hancock, Sarah, 162  
 Hancock, William, 162  
 Harden, John, 105  
 Harden, Sarah, 105, 171  
 Harrington, Daniel, 7  
 Harris, Andrew Keith, 27, 193  
 Harris, Anna (Hooker), 147  
 Harris, Barbara Ann (Brown), 192  
 Harris, Calvin, 85  
 Harris, Christian Mark, 27, 193  
 Harris, Mark Steven, 27, 192  
 Harris, Peter Richard, 27, 193  
 Harris, Polly, 86  
 Harris, Richard, 27  
 Harris, Sarah, 163  
 Harris, Susan, 136  
 Harrisk, Anna (Hooker), 144  
 Harrison, Isaac, 138  
 Harrison, Martha (Montague), 138  
 Hart, Mary, 99  
 Hartshom, John, 5, 6, 191  
 Harwood, Joseph, 75  
 Hasilden, Thomas, 128  
 Hastings, Abigail (Simonds), 152  
 Hastings, Hepzibah, 181

**Hastings, William, 152**  
**Hatch, Hanna (widow), 171**  
**Hatherly, Timothy, 168**  
**Hawkey, Henry, 101**  
**Hawkeym Elizabeth, 97**  
**Hawley Joseph, Jr., 99**  
**Hawley, Abel, 99**  
**Hawley, Abel Munson, 101**  
**Hawley, Abel, Jr., 100**  
**Hawley, Arthur M., 101**  
**Hawley, Benjamin, 98**  
**Hawley, Bertha Maria, 102**  
**Hawley, Catherine, 98**  
**Hawley, Ebenezer, 97, 98, 99**  
**Hawley, Edwin, 101**  
**Hawley, Elisha, 100**  
**Hawley, Elisha, 100**  
**Hawley, Elizabeth, 28, 98, 99**  
**Hawley, Elizabeth 'Betsy' Darling (Buckley), 102**  
**Hawley, Elizabeth C., 4, 24, 25, 192**  
**Hawley, Elizabeth Cleora, 66, 102, 103**  
**Hawley, Elizabeth Darling (Buckley), 101**  
**Hawley, Eloise, 101**  
**Hawley, Emily J., 101**  
**Hawley, Ephraim, 97, 98**  
**Hawley, Erastus, 100, 101**  
**Hawley, Ezekiel, 100**  
**Hawley, Hannah, 97, 99**  
**Hawley, Henry, 101, 102**  
**Hawley, I.B., 20, 24**  
**Hawley, Israel B., 104**  
**Hawley, Israel Buckley, 102**  
**Hawley, Israel Bulkley, 101**  
**Hawley, Isreal, 4**  
**Hawley, Isreal Buckley, 41**  
**Hawley, Isreal Bulkley, 24, 25**  
**Hawley, James H., 101**  
**Hawley, Jehiel, 98, 99**  
**Hawley, John, 97**  
**Hawley, John Paul, 102**  
**Hawley, Joseph, 97, 98, 99, 101**  
**Hawley, Joseph (Sir), 96**  
**Hawley, Joseph, Jr., 97**  
**Hawley, Josiah, 100**  
**Hawley, Lucy, 100**  
**Hawley, Maria L., 101**  
**Hawley, Mary, 97, 98, 99, 100**  
**Hawley, Mary Ruby, 102**  
**Hawley, Nathaniel, 98**  
**Hawley, Oliver, 100**  
**Hawley, Orvis, 101**  
**Hawley, Patience Nichols (Hubbell), 98**  
**Hawley, Raymon Israel Corliss, 102**  
**Hawley, Ruby (Corliss), 102**  
**Hawley, Ruby Corliss, 25**  
**Hawley, Russell, 101**  
**Hawley, Ruth, 100**  
**Hawley, Samuel, 97, 98, 99**  
**Hawley, Samuel, Jr., 98**  
**Hawley, Stephen, 98**  
**Hawley, Thomas, 98, 100**  
**Hawley, Timothy, 99**  
**Hawley, William, 101**  
**Hawley. Mathew, 98**  
**Hawley. Virginia, 102**  
**Hayden, Ann Jennifer, 36, 193**  
**Hayden, Baby Girl, 36, 193**  
**Hayden, Jenna Grant, 36, 193**  
**Hayden, Lucille Higgins, 36**  
**Hayden, Ronald D., 36, 192**  
**Hayward, James, 151**  
**Hayward, John, 134**  
**Hayward, Joseph, 134**  
**Hayward, Mary, 134**  
**Hayward, Thomas, 134**  
**Haywood, Jonas, 53**  
**Haywood, Susan, 74**  
**Head, Clarissa (Smith), 155**  
**Head, Isaac, Jr., 155**  
**Hethersett, Sibel, 144**  
**Hewes, Bethia (Sweetman), 167**  
**Hewes, James, 167**  
**Heylett, Edmund, 147**  
**Heylett, Lydia (Palgrave), 147**  
**Heywood, Rebecca, 53**  
**Hinckley, Jonathan N, 14**  
**Hinds, Ebenezer, 112**  
**Hoar, Alice, 190**  
**Hoar, Caroline, 24**  
**Hoar, Ebenezer Rockwood, 77**  
**Hoar, John, 78**  
**Hoar, John and Alice, 190**  
**Hoare, John, 190**  
**Hodges, Joseph, 123**  
**Holbrook, Experience, 95**  
**Holbrook, John, 95**  
**Holman, Elizabeth, 44**  
**Holman, Mary, 186**  
**Holman, William, 44**  
**Holman, Winnefred, 44**  
**Holmes, E. T., 19**  
**Holmes, Lucy, 19, 119**  
**Hooker, Anna, 147, 178**  
**HOOPER ANCESTRY, 105**  
**Hooper, Ebenezer, 106**  
**Hooper, Elizabeth, 106**  
**Hooper, Elizabeth (Tinkham), 171**  
**Hooper, James, 105**  
**Hooper, John, 105, 171**  
**Hooper, Lemuel, 106**  
**Hooper, Mary, 114**  
**Hooper, Millicent, 106**  
**Hooper, Nathaniel, 105, 106, 114, 171**  
**Hooper, Patience, 106**  
**Hooper, Sarah, 105, 106**  
**Hooper, Sarah (Harden), 171**  
**Hooper, William, 106**  
**Hooper, Zilpha, 106**  
**Hopkins, Asubat, 86**  
**Hopkins, Caleb, 89**  
**Hopkins, Damaris, 89**  
**Hopkins, Elizabeth, 89**  
**Hopkins, Francis, 89**  
**Hopkins, Jacob, 89**

Hopkins, Martha, 89  
 Hopkins, Mary, 89  
 Hopkins, Ruth, 89  
 Hopkins, Stephen, 89  
 Hoppin, Stephen, 126  
 Hosier, Samuel, 44  
 Hoskins, Myron, 15, 192  
 Hoskins, Sarah S. (Brown), 192  
 Howard, Barnard M, 14  
 Howard, Charlotte Ann, 64, 166  
 Howard, Edward, 114  
 Howard, Elizabeth (Washburn), 175  
 Howard, Ephraim, 111  
 Howard, Hannah, 129  
 Howard, Jane, 177  
 Howard, John, 142  
 Howard, John (James), 175  
 Howard, Jonathan, 111  
 Howard, Parnel, 114  
 Howard, Robert, 129  
 Howard, Susan, 142  
 Howe, Deborah, 187  
 Howland, John, 90  
 Howlat, Alice, 124  
 Hubbard, Daniel, 140  
 Hubbard, Esther (Rice), 140  
 Hubbard, Mary, 140  
 Hubbard, Peter, 47  
 Hunt, Hannah, 52  
 Hunt, Reuben, 53  
 Hunter, Alex, 115  
 Hunter, Joseph, 111

## I

Ingraham, Elizabeth, 81  
 Ingraham, Richard, 81  
 Ingraham, Sir Arthur, 81  
 Ingram, Hannah, 139  
 Irish, Elizabeth, 174

## J

Jackson, Lydia, 112  
 Jare, Mary (Palgrave), 145  
 Jare, William, 145  
 Jenkins, Caroline, 114  
 Johnson, Ann, 126  
 Johnson, Augustua, 100  
 Johnson, William, 85  
 Jones, Dorcas, 46  
 Jones, Elizabeth (Potter), 148  
 Jones, Elnathan, 52  
 Jones, Ephraim, 47  
 Jones, Hannah, 130  
 Jones, Lewis, 183  
 Jones, Lydia, 183  
 Jones, Samuel, 148  
 Joslin, Abraham, 187  
 Joslin, Benjamin, 187  
 Joslin, Dinah, 187  
 Joslin, Elizabeth, 187

Joslin, Henry, 187  
 Joslin, John, 187  
 Joslin, Sarah, 187  
 Joslin, Submit, 187  
 Joslin, William, 187

## K

KEITH ANCESTRY, 107  
 Keith Brown, 24  
 Keith, Abby, 4, 18, 157, 192  
 Keith, Aberdeen, 113  
 Keith, Abiah, 111  
 Keith, Abigail, 20, 40, 78, 111, 118  
 Keith, Alfred, 106, 114, 115  
 Keith, Alfred, Jr., 115  
 Keith, Amos, 111  
 Keith, Anna, 111  
 Keith, Benjamin, 111, 112  
 Keith, Bethiah, 111  
 Keith, Betty, 112  
 Keith, Chandler, 112  
 Keith, Charles, 117  
 Keith, Cleveland, 117  
 Keith, Constant, 111  
 Keith, Cyrus, 40, 106, 114, 117  
 Keith, Cyrus and Mary, 40  
 Keith, Daniel, 106, 111, 112, 177  
 Keith, Daphana, 106, 115  
 Keith, Ebenezer, 111  
 Keith, Eleazer, 111  
 Keith, Eliphalet, 112  
 Keith, Elizabeth, 111  
 Keith, Ephraim, 111  
 Keith, Esther, 111  
 Keith, Faithful, 111  
 Keith, Frank F., 115  
 Keith, Gershom, 111  
 Keith, Hannah, 111, 112, 115, 177  
 Keith, Harriette, 115  
 Keith, Howe, 106, 115  
 Keith, Ichabod, 111  
 Keith, Isaiah, 112  
 Keith, Israel, 106, 111, 112, 114, 177  
 Keith, James, 94, 107, 110, 111, 112, 177  
 Keith, James (Rev), 94  
 Keith, James, Jr., 111  
 Keith, Jane, 111  
 Keith, Jedediah, 112  
 Keith, Jemima, 111  
 Keith, Jeremiah, 112  
 Keith, Joanna, 117  
 Keith, John, 94, 106, 111, 112, 113, 177  
 Keith, Jonathan, 106, 114  
 Keith, Joseph, 94, 111, 113, 177  
 Keith, Josiah, 94, 111  
 Keith, Keziah, 112, 177  
 Keith, Louise, 115  
 Keith, Lucy, 117  
 Keith, Luranie, 113  
 Keith, Margaret, 94, 111  
 Keith, Marha (Brooks), 18



Keith, Mark, 111  
 Keith, Martha, 111  
 Keith, Martha (Brooks), 4, 118  
 Keith, Martha E., 40  
 Keith, Martin, 113  
 Keith, Mary, 111, 113, 177  
 Keith, Mary Edson, 94  
 Keith, Mary Redington, 117  
 Keith, Melinda, 77, 106, 115, 117  
 Keith, Minerva, 106, 115  
 Keith, Naomi, 112  
 Keith, Nathan, 111  
 Keith, Nelson, 115  
 Keith, Oliver, 4  
 Keith, Oliver & Martha Brooks, 118  
 Keith, Oliver A., 78  
 Keith, Oliver A. and Martha, 40  
 Keith, Oliver A., Esq., 40  
 Keith, Oliver Allen, 18, 117, 118, 119  
 Keith, Peleg, 112  
 Keith, Phoebe, 111  
 Keith, Reuel, 78, 106, 114, 117  
 Keith, Reuel & Abigail Allen, 117  
 Keith, Reuel (Rev), 117  
 Keith, Reuel, D.D., 40  
 Keith, Robert, 94, 110, 111  
 Keith, Rowena, 106, 115  
 Keith, Sally, 40  
 Keith, Salmon, 112  
 Keith, Samuel, 94, 111  
 Keith, Sarah, 106, 111, 115  
 Keith, Scotland, 106, 114  
 Keith, Seth, 111, 112  
 Keith, Silence, 111  
 Keith, Simeon, 111  
 Keith, Sir William, 109  
 Keith, Susanna, 94, 111, 112, 177  
 Keith, Susanna (Edson), 177  
 Keith, Timothy, 94, 111, 113  
 Keith, Unite, 40, 106, 114  
 Keith, W. Fay, 115  
 Keith, William, 111  
 Keith, Zephaniah, 106, 112, 114, 177  
 Keity, Mary (Hooper), 114  
 Kendall, Mary (Kettle), 185  
 Kendall, Olive, 22  
 KENT ANCESTRY, 122  
 Kent Joshua, 84  
 Kent, Dorothy, 122  
 Kent, Elizabeth, 123  
 Kent, Hannah, 122, 123  
 Kent, Hezekiah, 122  
 Kent, James, 122  
 Kent, John, 122  
 Kent, Joseph, 122  
 Kent, Joshua, 84  
 Kent, Joshua, 122  
 Kent, Josiah, 83  
 Kent, Jousha, 123  
 Kent, Lydia, 122, 123  
 Kent, Mary, 122, 123  
 Kent, Samuel, 122

Kent, Sarah, 123  
 Kent, Susannah, 84, 122, 123, 189  
 Kerr, Bishop, 40  
 Keyser, Lydia, 112  
 King Eric, 80  
 King, Sarah, 169  
 Kingman, Deliverance, 94  
 Kingman, Henry, 94  
 Kingman, John, 94, 143  
 Kingman, Samuel, 94  
 Kingman, Susanna, 94  
 Kinsley, Mary (Washburn), 175  
 Kinsley, Samuel, 175  
 KNAPP ANCESTRY, 124  
 Knapp, Abigail, 125  
 Knapp, Alice (Howlat), 124  
 Knapp, Anne, 125  
 Knapp, Daniel, 125  
 Knapp, Elizabeth, 124, 125  
 Knapp, Elizabeth (Warren), 125  
 Knapp, Ezekiel, 125  
 Knapp, Henry, 125  
 Knapp, Isaac, 125  
 Knapp, James, 124, 125  
 Knapp, John, 125  
 Knapp, Joseph, 125  
 Knapp, Joshua, 125  
 Knapp, Judith, 125  
 Knapp, Judy, 124  
 Knapp, Mary, 125, 158  
 Knapp, Nicholas, 124, 125  
 Knapp, Priscilla, 124  
 Knapp, William, 124  
 Knapp, William, Sr., 158  
 Knopp, Ann, 124  
 Knopp, John, 124  
 Knopp, Judith (Tue), 124  
 Knopp, Margaret, 124  
 Knopp, Robert, 124  
 Knopp, Thomas, 124  
 Knopp, William, 124

## L

La Belle, Carly, 27  
 La Belle, Jinx Joy, 27  
 La Belle, Joy, 27  
 LaBelle, Jinx Joy, 192  
 Lambson, Elizabeth, 190  
 Lane, James, 46, 132  
 Lane, Martha, 132  
 Langworthy, Mr., 24  
 Latham, Hannah, 175  
 Latham, Robert, 175  
 Latham, Rebekah, 175  
 Lathrop, Daniel, 142  
 Lathrop, Elizabeth, 142  
 Lathrop, Joseph, 142  
 Lathrop, Mark, 142  
 Lathrop, Mary, 111, 133, 142  
 Lathrop, Samuel, 111, 142  
 Lathrop, Susanna, 142

Lathrop, Mary, 111  
 Lawrence, Elizabeth, 186  
 Lawrence, George, 186  
 Leach, Benjamin, 112  
 Leach, Benjamin, Jr., 112  
 Lealand, Henry, 8  
 Lealand, Hepsibah, 191  
 Lealand, Hepzibah, 8  
 Lee, Charlotte Ann (Howard), 166  
 Lee, Charlotte M., 64, 166  
 Lee, Courtney, 163  
 Lee, Edna (Syverson), 36  
 Lee, Franklyn Holmes, 64, 166  
 Lee, Jonas, 53  
 Lee, Milo, 36  
 Lee, Wayne Dennis, 36, 192  
 Legg, Elizabeth, 5  
 Legg, Esther, 191  
 Leonard, Abigail, 175, 177  
 Leonard, Jacob, 175  
 Letherhead, Elizabeth, 167  
 Liscomb, Nehemiah, 106  
 Litchfield, Margaret, 22, 192  
 Livermore, Abigail, 187  
 Livermore, Anna (widow), 179  
 Livermore, Elijah, 187  
 Lobel, Mary, 87  
 Lobel, Mathiew, 87  
 Lockwood, Carol DeNike (Brown), 192  
 Lockwood, Robert C., 21, 192  
 Lombard, Abigail, 81  
 Lombard, Elizabeth, 81  
 Lombard, Hopestill, 81  
 Lombard, Jonathan, 81  
 Lombard, Joshua, 81  
 Lombard, Mary, 81  
 Lombard, Samuel, 81  
 Long, Alexander, 28, 193  
 Long, Dorothy Irene (Brown), 192  
 Long, Douglas Franklin, 28, 192  
 Long, Elizabeth Hawley, 29, 193  
 Long, Gillian, 28, 193  
 Long, Stephanie, 28, 193  
 Lyman, Mindwell, 139  
 Lyman, Thomas, 139  
 Lynford, Martha, 146

## M

Maas, Herbert Richard, 37  
 Maas, Ruth Elizabeth (Ravey), 37  
 Maccarillo, Robert, 38  
 MacMillan, Edith Higgins, 165  
 Maddock, Henry, 179  
 Maddock, John, 178  
 Maddock, Mary (Wellington), 179  
 Mahieu, Hester, 133  
 Mahiew, Hester, 88  
 MAKEPEACE ANCESTRY, 126  
 Makepeace, Alice (Braisier), 5  
 Makepeace, Amos, 126  
 Makepeace, Benjamin, 126

Makepeace, Deliverance, 126  
 Makepeace, Elizabeth (Mellows), 126  
 Makepeace, Ester, 126  
 Makepeace, Esther, 5, 191  
 Makepeace, Hannah, 126  
 Makepeace, Hester, 3  
 Makepeace, John, 126  
 Makepeace, Joseph, 126  
 Makepeace, Mary, 126  
 Makepeace, Opportunity, 126  
 Makepeace, Sarah, 126  
 Makepeace, Stephen, 126  
 Makepeace, Thomas, 5, 126  
 Makepeace, Thomas & Elizabeth, 3, 126  
 Makepeace, Thomas, Jr., 126  
 Makepeace, Waitawhile, 126  
 Makepeace, William, 126  
 Malthouse, John, 136  
 Malthouse, Margaret, 136  
 Malthouse, Margaret (Bullock), 136  
 Manley, Ruth, 111  
 March, Dorcas, 68  
 March, Hugh, 68  
 Martin, Ephraim, 82  
 Martin, Gary, 30, 192  
 Martin, Joseph, 83  
 Martin, Nancy June (Brown), 30, 192  
 MASON ANCESTRY, 127  
 Mason, Daniel, 127  
 Mason, Elizabeth, 127  
 Mason, Hannah, 73, 127, 190  
 Mason, Hester (Wells), 73, 127  
 Mason, Hugh, 73  
 Mason, John, 127  
 Mason, Joseph, 127  
 Mason, Katherine, 8, 191  
 Mason, Mary, 127  
 Mason, Ruth, 127  
 Mason, Sarah, 127  
 Mass, Sally, 192  
 Mather, Increase (Dr), 110  
 Maverick, Mary, 147  
 McDonald, John, 80  
 McMahan, Enoch, 163  
 McMahan, Samuel, 163  
 McMahan, Susan (Ellis), 163  
 Meacham, Deborah (Brown), 191  
 Meacham, Jeremiah, 6  
 Mead, David, 159  
 Mead, Hannah (Smith), 159  
 Mellows, Elizabeth, 126  
 Mellows, Elizabeth (widow), 126  
 Mendall, Mercy, 169  
 Merriam, Ann, 73  
 Merriam, Ebenezer, 73  
 Merrick, Elizabeth, 132  
 Merriman, Amos, 76  
 Merriman, Joseph, 74  
 Mescham, Deborah, 5  
 Miles, Abel, 47  
 Miles, John, 74  
 Miller, Sally (Maas), 37

**MINOT ANCESTRY, 128**

Minot John (Capt), 130  
Minot, Anne, 128, 129  
Minot, Daniel, 132  
Minot, Dorcas, 132  
Minot, Dorcas (Prescott), 132  
Minot, Elizabeth, 46, 47, 129, 132  
Minot, Elizabeth (Breck), 130  
Minot, Elizabeth (Merrick), 132  
Minot, Ellen, 128  
Minot, Ephraim, 132  
Minot, George, 128, 129, 130, 132  
Minot, George (Dea), 53  
Minot, Hannah, 129  
Minot, Hannah (Stoughton), 129  
Minot, Hannah (Howard), 129  
Minot, Hannah (Jones), 130  
Minot, Israel, 129, 130  
Minot, James, 47, 51, 129, 130, 131, 132  
Minot, Jerusha, 130  
Minot, John, 128, 129, 130, 132  
Minot, Jonas, 132  
Minot, Jonathan, 129  
Minot, Josiah, 130  
Minot, Katherine, 128  
Minot, Love, 46, 132  
Minot, Lucy, 53  
Minot, Lydia, 51, 131  
Minot, Lydia (Butler), 130  
Minot, Margaret, 128  
Minot, Martha, 129, 130, 132  
Minot, Martha (Stooke), 129  
Minot, Mary, 128, 131, 132  
Minot, Mary (Clark), 130  
Minot, Mehetabel, 129  
Minot, Mehitabel, 129  
Minot, Mercy, 132  
Minot, Rebecca, 131, 132  
Minot, Rebecca (Wheeler), 47, 52, 131  
Minot, Samuel, 129, 130, 132  
Minot, Sarah, 132  
Minot, Sarah (Prescott), 132  
Minot, Stephen, 129, 130  
Minot, Thankful, 132  
Minot, Thomas, 128, 129  
Minot, Timothy, 131  
Minot, William, 128, 129  
Minott, James, 52  
Minott, Rebecca, 52

**MITCHELL ANCESTRY, 133**

Mitchell, Experience, 133  
Mitchell, Alice, 134  
Mitchell, Alice (Bradford), 134  
Mitchell, Edward, 88, 133, 134  
Mitchell, Elizabeth, 88, 133, 135, 142, 175  
Mitchell, Esther, 133  
Mitchell, Experience, 88, 175  
Mitchell, Experience--Will, 135  
Mitchell, Hannah, 88, 133, 134  
Mitchell, Jacob, 88, 134  
Mitchell, Jane (Cooke), 133, 175  
Mitchell, John, 88, 133

Mitchell, Joseph, 133  
Mitchell, Mary, 88, 133, 134  
Mitchell, Mary (Bonney), 133  
Mitchell, Mary (Hayward), 134  
Mitchell, Mary (Lathrop), 133  
Mitchell, Mary (Moulton), 133  
Mitchell, Mary (Prior), 133  
Mitchell, Sarah, 88, 133, 134  
Mitchell, Susannah (Pope), 134  
Mitchell, Thomas, 88, 133, 134  
Mitchell, Elizabeth, 133  
Mixer, Abigail, 7  
Mixer, John, 7  
Monroe, Hannah, 191

**MONTAGUE ANCESTRY, 136**

Montague, Elizabeth (White), 139  
Montague, Abigail, 138, 139, 140  
Montague, Abigail (Benton), 139  
Montague, Abigail (Smith), 139  
Montague, Abigail (Downing), 138  
Montague, Adonijah, 140  
Montague, Ann, 137  
Montague, Anna, 140  
Montague, Anne, 136  
Montague, Betsey, 141  
Montague, Caleb, 139  
Montague, Clarissa, 141  
Montague, Daniel, 139, 141  
Montague, David, 141  
Montague, Eleanor (Allen), 137  
Montague, Electa, 141  
Montague, Electa (Winter), 141  
Montague, Elijah, 141  
Montague, Elizabeth, 136, 137, 139, 140  
Montague, Elizabeth (Montague), 140  
Montague, Experience, 140  
Montague, George, 136  
Montague, Giles, 139  
Montague, Hannah, 137, 139  
Montague, Hannah (Dickenson), 139  
Montague, Hannah (Ingram), 139  
Montague, Hannah (Smith), 139  
Montague, Irene, 141  
Montague, Jemima, 139  
Montague, John, 138, 139  
Montague, Josiah, 140  
Montague, Laura, 141  
Montague, Lucinda, 141  
Montague, Luke, 139  
Montague, Margaret, 137  
Montague, Margaret (Cotton), 136  
Montague, Margaret (Malthouse), 136  
Montague, Martha, 138  
Montague, Martha (Graves), 141  
Montague, Mary, 138, 139, 140, 141  
Montague, Mary (Hubbard), 140  
Montague, Mary (Partridge), 138  
Montague, Mary (Root) (Billings), 139  
Montague, Mindwell (Lyman), 139  
Montague, Moses, 140, 141, 154  
Montague, Nathaniel, 139  
Montague, Otis, 141

Montague, Penelope, 141, 154  
 Montague, Peter, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141  
 Montague, Rachael, 140  
 Montague, Rachael (Smith), 141  
 Montague, Richard, 137, 138, 139  
 Montague, Robert, 136, 137  
 Montague, Roseno, 141  
 Montague, Samuel, 139, 140  
 Montague, Sarah, 138, 141  
 Montague, Sarah (Graves), 141, 154  
 Montague, Selah, 141  
 Montague, Seth, 141  
 Montague, Susan (Harria), 136  
 Montague, William, 136, 137, 139  
 Moore, Ellen (Taylor), 174  
 Moore, Margery, 174  
 Moore, Robert, 174  
 Morgan, Henrietta Elizabeth, 164  
 Morgan, John, Jr., 130  
 Morgan, Mary (Swayze), 164  
 Morse, Donald Gleisner, 22  
 Morse, Hannah, 180  
 Morse, Olive Jaqueline Elizabeth (Brown), 192  
 Morse, Patricia Kendall, 22  
 Morse, Paul Gleisner, 22, 192  
 Morse, Suzanne Shattuck, 22  
 Mose, Mary, 8  
 Moulton, Mary, 133  
 Moulton, Sarah, 82  
 Munnings, Margaret, 57  
 Munro, Joseph, 123  
 Munroe, Hannah, 8  
 Munroe, William, 8  
 Munson, Abel, 101  
 Munson, Jerusha, 101  
 Murick, Mary, 77  
 Murick, Tilly, 77

## N

Newell, John, 99  
 Nichols, Brett, 193  
 Nichols, Evan Julia, 193  
 Nichols, Hayden Margaret (Bixby), 193  
 Nichols, Josiah, 97  
 Nichols, Mary, 98  
 Nichols, Quinn Emily, 193  
 Nichols, Samuel, 85  
 Nick & Hilda Frznk, 30  
 North Carolyn (Brown), 119  
 North, William, 119  
 Nunn, Isabel, 57  
 Nurroughs, Elizabeth, 171

## O

Orcutt, Jane (Washburn), 176  
 Orcutt, Joanna, 177  
 Orcutt, Susanna, 94, 110  
 Orcutt, William, Jr., 176  
 Orr, Isaac, 85  
 Overton, Hazel Virginia, 23

Overton, Thomas, 92  
 Overton, Virginia, 192

## P

PACKARD ANCESTRY, 142  
 Packard, Abiel, 142  
 Packard, Abigail, 142  
 Packard, Chloe, 113  
 Packard, David, 142  
 Packard, Deborah, 112, 142, 143, 177  
 Packard, Deliverance, 142, 143, 175  
 Packard, Elizabeth, 142, 143  
 Packard, Elizabeth (Lathrop), 142  
 Packard, Elizabeth (Stream), 142, 177  
 Packard, Faithful, 143  
 Packard, Fearnot, 143  
 Packard, George, 143  
 Packard, Hannah, 142, 143  
 Packard, Israel, 142  
 Packard, James, 142  
 Packard, Jane, 142  
 Packard, John, 142, 143  
 Packard, Jonathan, 142  
 Packard, Joseph, 143  
 Packard, Lydia, 143  
 Packard, Margaret, 143  
 Packard, Mary, 142, 143  
 Packard, Nathaniel, 143  
 Packard, Samuel, 113, 142, 143, 175, 177  
 Packard, Sarah, 142, 143  
 Packard, Sarah (Howard), 142  
 Packard, Solomon, 142  
 Packard, Zacheus, 142  
 Packard, Zechariah, 143  
 Paddlefoot, Jonathan, 46  
 Paddlefoot, Mary (Blanchard), 46  
 Paddy, Margaret, 44  
 Paine, Elizabeth, 43, 51  
 Paine, Moses, Esq., 43  
 PALGRAVE ANCESTRY, 144  
 Palgrave Hannah, 147  
 Palgrave, Alice (Gunton), 145  
 Palgrave, Amy (Patrick), 145  
 Palgrave, Anna (Hooker), 178  
 Palgrave, Anna (Hooker) (Harris), 147  
 Palgrave, Anne, 145  
 Palgrave, Anne (Sturmer), 144  
 Palgrave, Benjamin, 147  
 Palgrave, Bethia, 147  
 Palgrave, Edward, 144, 145, 146  
 Palgrave, Elizabeth, 147  
 Palgrave, Gregory, 145, 146  
 Palgrave, Hannah, 147  
 Palgrave, Henry, 144  
 Palgrave, John, 144, 147  
 Palgrave, Lydia, 147  
 Palgrave, Margaret, 145  
 Palgrave, Margaret (Yelverton), 144  
 Palgrave, Martha (Lynford), 146  
 Palgrave, Mary, 144, 145, 167, 178, 180  
 Palgrave, Mary (Maverick), 147

Palgrave, Richard, 144, 146, 147, 178  
 Palgrave, Richard (Dr), 178  
 Palgrave, Sarah, 147  
 Palgrave, Sibel (Hethersett), 144  
 Palgrave, Thomas, 144  
 Palgrave, Walter, 145  
 Palgrave, William, 145  
 Palmer, Martha, 150  
 Palmer, William, 150  
 Parker, Anna, 54  
 Parker, Eleazer, 54  
 Parker, Urania, 100  
 Parkhurst, George, 5, 191  
 Parson, Deborah, 97  
 Partridge, Mary, 138  
 Patch, Sarah, 101  
 Patrick, Amy, 145  
 Patten, Anna, 45  
 Patten, John, 45  
 Patten, Nathaniel, 45  
 Patten, Nathaniel, Jr., 45  
 Patten, William, 45  
 Peck, Elizabeth, 100  
 Penn, Christian, 77  
 Penniman, Lydia (Eliot), 44  
 Perkins, Joseph, 20  
 Perkins, Nancy D., 156  
 Perley, Sarah Pauline, 102  
 Phelps, Elizabeth, 99  
 Philbrick, Anne (Knapp), 125  
 Philbrick, Sarah, 125  
 Philbrick, Thomas (John?), 125  
 Phillips, Abigail, 48  
 Phillips, Mary (Packard), 142  
 Phillips, Richard, 94, 142  
 Phippen, Judith, 151  
 Pierce, Experience (Montague), 140  
 Pierce, Ezekiel, 181  
 Pierce, Jonathan, 140  
 Pierce, Mercy (Wellington), 181  
 Poor, Jane, 184  
 Pope, Susannah, 134  
 Pope, Thomas, 134  
 Poric (?), Sophia, 40  
 Porter, Martha, 69  
 POTTER ANCESTRY, 148  
 Potter, Bethiah, 148  
 Potter, Dorothy, 148  
 Potter, Elizabeth, 148  
 Potter, Eunice, 148  
 Potter, Francis, 148  
 Potter, Grace (Brooks), 148  
 Potter, Hannah, 148  
 Potter, Judah, 73, 148  
 Potter, Luke, 51, 148  
 Potter, Mary, 51, 148  
 Potter, Mary (Edmunds), 148  
 Potter, Rebecca, 148  
 Potter, Samuel, 148  
 Potter, Sarah (Wright), 148  
 Poulter, Eliot, 8, 191  
 Poulter, Hannah, 76, 153

Poulter, Hannah (Hammond), 153  
 Poulter, John, 8, 153  
 Poulter, Sarah, 8  
 Powell, E.H. (Col), 20  
 Powell, Mary, 190  
 Pratt, Patience, 106, 171  
 Pratt, Solomon, 113  
 Prescott, Charles, 52  
 Prescott, Dorcas, 132  
 Prescott, Jonas, 132  
 Prescott, Sarah, 132  
 Princess Margaret of Norway, 80  
 Pring, William, 183  
 Prior, Mary, 133

## Q

Quinlan, Dorothy Irene, 28, 103, 192  
 Quinlan, Dorothy Irene (McKenna), 28  
 Quinlan, John and Irene, 28

## R

Rand, Abigail (Whitney), 186  
 Rand, Jonathan, 186  
 Reed, Hammond, 153  
 Reed, Sarah, 8, 191  
 Reed, William, 8  
 Reneff (Rouse), Thankful, 82  
 Reneff, Thankful, 82  
 Replace, 92  
 Reynolds, Robert, 183  
 Reynolds, Ruth, 183  
 Rice, Esther, 140  
 Rich, Minnie, 164  
 Richards,, 161  
 Richards, XE "Smith, Mary (Richards)" Mary,  
 181  
 Richards, Mary, 54, 160  
 Richards, William, 160  
 Richardson, John, 14  
 Robbins, John, 46  
 Robbins, Mary, 95  
 Robbins, Moses, 106  
 Robbins, Nathaniel, 46  
 Robinson, Elizabeth, 162  
 Robinson, Elizabeth (Tully), 162  
 Robinson, Sarah (West), 162  
 Robinson, Susan Minerva (Brown), 192  
 Robinson, West, 162  
 Robinson, William, 44, 162  
 Rockwood, 103  
 Rockwood, Lydia, 44  
 Rockwood, Richard, 44  
 Rogel, Alexandria Taylor, 193  
 Rogel, Barry, 193  
 Rogel, Caroline Jamison, 193  
 Rogel, Keely (Zeigler), 193  
 Rogel, Madison August, 193  
 Rolfe, Rebecca, 46  
 Rondall, Thomas, 142  
 Root, Abigail, 100

Root, Abigail (Cowles), 100  
 Root, Eben Royce, 100  
 Root, Mary, 100  
 Root, Samuel, 100  
 Ross, Dorothy, 185  
 Ross, James, 185  
 Rounds, Lydia, 102  
 Rowe, Mary Ruby Whitney, 40  
 Rowley, Alfred Merriman, 19  
 Rowley, Arthur Brooks, 19  
 Rowley, Charles Henry, 18, 19, 192  
 Rowley, George Henry, 19  
 Rowley, Martha Caroline (Brown), 192  
 Rowley, Reginald, 40  
 Rowley, Ruth Comfort, 19  
 Ruchard A. Gadde, 26  
 Ruggles, Abigail (Craft), 44  
 Russell, Abigail, 187  
 Russell, Azuba, 100  
 Russell, Miss (Palgrave), 146

## S

Salisbur, Anna y, 149  
 SALISBURY ANCESTRY, 149  
 Salisbury, Anna, 83, 84, 123  
 Salisbury, Experience, 82  
 Salisbury, Levi, 87  
 Salisbury, Mary, 82  
 Salisbury, Poss Levi, 149  
 Salisbury, Susannah, 149  
 Salisbury, William, 83, 87, 149  
 Salisbury, William & Anna Cole, 83  
 Salisbury, William Salisbury, 83  
 Sayles, Hannah (Dean), 100  
 Schwed, Dora Alece (Drenseck), 38  
 Schwed, Frederick C., 38  
 Schwed, Nancy Jean, 38, 192  
 Sealey, Edward, 175  
 Sealey, Elizabeth (Washburn), 175  
 Shattuck, Ernest, 22, 41  
 Shattuck, Helen, 41  
 Shattuck, Helen M., 192  
 Shattuck, Helen Margaret, 22  
 Shaw, Elizabeth, 177  
 Shaw, James, 133  
 Shaw, Susanna, 95  
 Shelly, Ann, 87  
 SHERMAN ANCESTRY, 150  
 Sherman, Elishaba, 150  
 Sherman, Grace, 150  
 Sherman, John (Capt), 69  
 Sherman, Joseph, 150  
 Sherman, Martha, 69, 150  
 Sherman, Martha (Palmer), 150  
 Sherman, Mary, 150  
 Sherman, Mehitabel (Wellington), 180  
 Sherman, Mercy, 49  
 Sherman, Roger, 180  
 Sherman, Sarah, 150  
 Sherman, William, 180  
 Shurtleff, Elizabeth (Lettice), 89

Siday, Helen, 127  
 Simond, John, 153  
 Simond, Joseph, 153  
 Simonda, Lydia (Bowman), 152  
 Simonda, Susanna (Blodgett), 151  
 SIMONDS ANCESTRY, 151  
 Simonds, Abigail, 152  
 Simonds, Abigail (Smith), 152  
 Simonds, Benjamin, 151  
 Simonds, Bethiah, 151  
 Simonds, Betty, 153  
 Simonds, Caleb, 151  
 Simonds, Daniel, 152  
 Simonds, Elizabeth, 152  
 Simonds, Elizabeth (Stone), 153  
 Simonds, Hannah, 53, 76  
 Simonds, Hannah (Poulter), 76, 153  
 Simonds, Huldah, 151  
 Simonds, James, 151  
 Simonds, Jonathan, 152  
 Simonds, Joseph, 151, 152  
 Simonds, Joshua, 76, 151, 152, 153  
 Simonds, Judith, 151  
 Simonds, Judith (Phippen), 151  
 Simonds, Martha (Bowers), 153  
 Simonds, Mary, 151, 152  
 Simonds, Mary (Tidd), 152  
 Simonds, Rebecca, 151, 152  
 Simonds, Sarah, 151, 153  
 Simonds, Sarah (Baker), 151  
 Simonds, Tabatha, 151  
 Simonds, William, 151  
 SMITH ANCESTRY (BERIAH), 154  
 SMITH ANCESTRY (THOMAS), 158  
 Smith Hannah, 54  
 Smith Kezeiah, 99  
 Smith, (Max) Kenyon, 164  
 Smith, Abel, 154  
 Smith, Abiel, 84  
 Smith, Abigail, 139, 152, 160  
 Smith, Abigail (Wellington), 160  
 Smith, Abijah, 161  
 Smith, Adrastus, 155  
 Smith, Alexander, 156  
 Smith, Amos, 54, 161, 181  
 Smith, Anne (Montague), 136  
 Smith, Benjamin, 158  
 Smith, Benoni Wright, 63, 164  
 Smith, Beriah, 141, 154  
 Smith, Betty Jean, 165  
 Smith, Beverly Wilma, 164  
 Smith, Charleen Antoinette, 164  
 Smith, Charles, 157  
 Smith, Charles Crissfield, 164  
 Smith, Chileah, 139  
 Smith, Clarissa, 155  
 Smith, Cynthia (Chamness), 163  
 Smith, Daniel, 158, 159  
 Smith, Deliverance (Bond), 161  
 Smith, Donald M., 164  
 Smith, Douglas Eaton (MacMillan), 165  
 Smith, Ebenezer, 160

Smith, Edith Higgins (MacMillan), 165  
 Smith, Edward, 136  
 Smith, Elihu, 141, 154  
 Smith, Elizabeth, 3, 85, 161, 189  
 Smith, Elizabeth (Betsy), 163  
 Smith, Elizabeth (Billings), 3, 10, 181, 191  
 Smith, Elizabeth (Wellington), 181  
 Smith, Ellen, 4  
 Smith, Ellen (Austin), 4, 20  
 Smith, Ellen Julia, 20, 22, 24, 157, 192  
 Smith, Ellen M. (Austin), 20, 157  
 Smith, Ephraim, 158  
 Smith, Experience, 155  
 Smith, Experience (Smith), 155  
 Smith, Ezekiel, 160  
 Smith, Florence, 164  
 Smith, Florence (Beverly) (?), 164  
 Smith, Florence Elaine, 164  
 Smith, Francis, 158  
 Smith, George, 156  
 Smith, George (Daniel G.W.), 163  
 Smith, George Wildman, 164  
 Smith, Hallie, 4, 165  
 Smith, Hallie M., 63, 64  
 Smith, Hannah, 139, 158, 159, 160, 161, 181  
 Smith, Hannah (Brown), 160  
 Smith, Hannah (Tidd), 159, 160  
 Smith, Harlow, 157  
 Smith, Harriet, 155, 156  
 Smith, Harriet Ann, 156  
 Smith, Henrietts (Morgan), 164  
 Smith, Hepzibah, 161  
 Smith, Hezekiah, 3, 10, 13, 54, 160, 161, 181  
 Smith, Hezekiah & Elizabeth Billings, 161  
 Smith, Irene (Clark), 154  
 Smith, Isabella, 158  
 Smith, James, 123, 158  
 Smith, James D., 163  
 Smith, Jane (Barnad), 159  
 Smith, John, 49, 141, 154, 158, 159, 160  
 Smith, John C., 163  
 Smith, John, Jr., 158  
 Smith, John, Sr., 158  
 Smith, Jonathan, 158  
 Smith, Joseph, 4, 41, 54, 158, 159, 160, 161, 181  
 Smith, Joseph & Ellen Austin, 157  
 Smith, Joseph & Hannah Tidd, 159  
 Smith, Joseph & Mary Richards, 160  
 Smith, Joseph Perkins, 20, 156, 157  
 Smith, Joseph Taylor, 163, 165  
 Smith, Joseph, Jr., 159, 160  
 Smith, Josiah, 160  
 Smith, Jpseph, Jr., 160  
 Smith, Justin, 141, 154  
 Smith, Kezia, 161  
 Smith, Lawrence Max, 165  
 Smith, LorenO, 154  
 Smith, Lucy (STone), 161  
 Smith, Lydia, 141, 154  
 Smith, Lydia (Boyce), 154  
 Smith, Lydia (Brunt), 165  
 Smith, Lydia (Thompson), 154  
 Smith, Lydia Myra (Brunt), 63  
 Smith, Martha, 45  
 Smith, Mary, 156, 158, 160, 161  
 Smith, Mary (Burridge), 159  
 Smith, Mary (Knapp), 125, 158, 159  
 Smith, Mary (Richards), 160, 181  
 Smith, Mary (Smith), 138  
 Smith, Mary Florence, 164  
 Smith, Mary Henrietta, 165  
 Smith, Minerva, 154  
 Smith, Minnie (Rich), 164  
 Smith, Nancy D. (Perkins), 156  
 Smith, Penelope (Montague), 141  
 Smith, Philander, 154  
 Smith, Polly (Stacy), 154  
 Smith, Rachael, 141  
 Smith, Ralph Brunt, 165  
 Smith, Rebecca, 159  
 Smith, Richard & Lois, 155  
 Smith, Rueben Frank, 163  
 Smith, Rufus, 141, 154, 155, 156  
 Smith, Rufus & Experience (Smith) Smith, 155  
 Smith, Samuel, 158, 160  
 Smith, Sapphiah, 160  
 Smith, Sarah, 3, 13, 14, 54, 86, 158, 161, 163, 181, 191  
 Smith, Sarah (Francis) (?), 160  
 Smith, Seabury Perkins, 156  
 Smith, Seth & Nancy Perkins, 156  
 Smith, Seth Lee, 155, 156  
 Smith, Susannah (Grow), 154  
 Smith, Thaddeus, 160  
 Smith, Thomas, 125, 158, 159  
 Smith, Thomas & Mary Knapp, 158  
 Smith, William, 154, 160, 161  
 Smith, Winton Gogswell, 164  
 Smith. John, 49  
 Smith. Mary (Richards), 161  
 Smith. Penelope (Montague), 154  
 Smyth, Sarah, 163  
 SMYTH ANCESTRY, 162  
 Smyth, Benoni, 162  
 Smyth, Courtney (Lee), 163  
 Smyth, Daniel, 163  
 Smyth, David, 162  
 Smyth, Elizabeth, 163  
 Smyth, Elizabeth (Robinson), 162  
 Smyth, Elizabeth (Taylor), 162  
 Smyth, George, 162, 163  
 Smyth, George, Jr., 162  
 Smyth, James, 163  
 Smyth, John, 162  
 Smyth, Keziah, 162  
 Smyth, Melissa (Turpin), 163  
 Smyth, Patsy, 162  
 Smyth, Prudence, 163  
 Smyth, Prudence (Smyth), 163  
 Smyth, Robinson, 162, 163  
 Smyth, Rueben, 163  
 Smyth, Sarah (Hancock), 162  
 Smyth, Tully, 162  
 Smyth, William, 162

Smyth, Wright, 163  
 Snell, Manasses, 93  
 Snell, Richard, 93  
 Snow, Ebenezer, 106  
 Soule, Buren M., 101  
 Sparhawk, Esther, 43  
 Sparhawk, Nathaniel, 43  
 Spencer, Alice Esther, 165  
 Spencer, Michael, 167  
 Spencer,, Rebecca (Sweetman), 167  
 Spring, Susanna, 11  
 Sproat, Bethsheba, 114  
 Squire, Edith, 42, 43  
 Squire, Henry, 42, 43, 44  
 Stacy, Polly, 154  
 Steams, Sarah, 69  
 Stearns, Samuel, 71  
 Stevens, Martha (Timrell), 173  
 Stewart, Lady Margaret, 80  
 Stone, Agnes, 42  
 Stone, Dorcas, 46  
 Stone, Elizabeth, 153  
 Stone, Gregory, 75  
 Stone, Hannah, 45  
 Stone, Jonathan, 46  
 Stone, Lucy, 161  
 Stone, Lydia, 69  
 Stone, Samuel, 69  
 Stone, Samuel (Dea), 46  
 Stooke, Martha, 128, 129  
 Stoughton, Hannah, 129  
 Stoughton, Thomas, 129  
 Stow, Samuel, 131  
 Stowe, Hope, 98  
 Straight, Elizabeth, 46  
 Straight, Susanna, 178  
 Straight, T., 178  
 Stratton, John, 158  
 Stratton, Mary (Smith), 158  
 Stream, Elizabeth, 95, 142, 175, 177  
 Strong, Eleanor, 95  
 Sturm, Grace, 102  
 Sturmer, Anne, 144  
 Styles, Abiel, 100  
 Sumner, Waitetill, 177  
 Swayze, Mary, 164  
 SWEETMAN ANCESTRY, 167  
 Sweetman, Bethia, 167  
 Sweetman, Elizabeth, 3, 7, 167, 180, 181  
 Sweetman, Hephzebah, 167  
 Sweetman, Isabella (Cutter), 167, 180  
 Sweetman, Rebecca, 167  
 Sweetman, Samuel, 167  
 Sweetman, Sarah, 167  
 Sweetman, Thomas, 180  
 Sweetmand, Ruhamah, 167  
 Sweetmand, Thomzx, 167  
 Swizler, Dr. and Mrs., 40  
 Sykes, Jonathan, 141  
 Sykes, Mary (Montague), 141

## T

Taylor, Elizabeth, 162  
 Taylor, Ellen, 174  
 Taylor, James, 162  
 Taylor, Martha, 162  
 Taylor, Sarah, 44, 45  
 Thatcher, Ebenezer, 11  
 Thatcher, Mary (Brown), 191  
 Thatcher, Sam, 11, 191  
 Thayer, Mary, 111  
 Thomas, Amelia, 156  
 Thompson, Ann (Welles), 98  
 Thompson, Mary, 98  
 Thompson, Noah, 154  
 Thompson, Sarah, 99  
 Thompson, Thomas, 98  
 Thurber, John, 82  
 Thurber, John & Priscilla, 82  
 Thurber, Mary, 82  
 Thurber, Pricilla, 82  
 Tidd, Hannah, 159, 160  
 Tidd, John, 152  
 Tidd, Mary, 152  
 Tidd, Rebecca (Wood), 152  
 Tinkecombe, John, 168  
 TINKHAM ANCESTRY, 168  
 Tinkham, Ebenezer, 79, 106, 169, 170, 171  
 Tinkham, Ebenezer, Jr., 170, 171  
 Tinkham, Elizabeth, 114, 170, 171  
 Tinkham, Elizabeth (Burroughs), 170, 171  
 Tinkham, Ephraim, 79, 168, 169, 170  
 Tinkham, Esther (Wright), 169  
 Tinkham, Hannah (Hatch), 171  
 Tinkham, Hezekiah, 79, 169  
 Tinkham, Isaac, 169  
 Tinkham, Jabez, 171  
 Tinkham, Jeremiah, 170  
 Tinkham, Joanna, 170  
 Tinkham, John, 79, 169  
 Tinkham, Mary, 79, 169, 171  
 Tinkham, Mary (Browne), 168, 169, 170  
 Tinkham, Mercy (Mendall), 169  
 Tinkham, Patience (Pratt), 106, 171  
 Tinkham, Peter, 79, 169, 170, 171  
 Tinkham, Priscilla, 170  
 Tinkham, Ruth (Cooke), 169  
 Tinkham, Sarah, 169  
 Tinkham, Sarah (King), 169  
 Tinkham, Shubal, 170  
 Tinkham, Elizabeth, 106  
 Tinkham, Isaac, 79  
 Tinkham, Jon, 169  
 Tomson, John, 89, 169  
 Tomson, Mary (Cooke), 169  
 Tomson, Mary (Tinkham), 169  
 Toogood, Elizabeth, 123  
 Toogood, Mary, 84, 123  
 Toogood, Nathaniel, 123  
 Towers, Mary, 182  
 Treadway, Josiah, 167  
 Treadway, Sarah (Sweetman), 167



Tue, Cicely, 124  
Tue, John, 124  
Tue, Judith, 124  
Tully, Elizabeth, 162  
Turner, George, 95  
Turner, Hannah, 68  
Turner, Mary, 95  
Turpin, Melissa, 163  
Twelfth Generation, 193

## V

Vail, Ruth (widow), 84  
Vange, Andrew, 166  
Vange, Andrew Tuxson, 67  
Vange, Barbara Ruth (Bixby), 166  
Vange, Coral Beverly, 67, 166  
Vange, Darrell Munro, 67, 166  
Vange, Hannah, 166  
Vange, Hannah Thorson, 67  
Vange, Harlan Bixby, 67  
Vange, Harlan Bixby (Kelly), 166  
Vange, Howard W., 67, 166  
Vange, Kimberly K., 67, 166  
Vaughn, George, 175  
Vaughn, Linette Marie, 193  
Vaughn, Mary, 175  
Veazey, Harriet Elva (Nash), 37  
Veazey, Mary Ann, 37, 192  
Veazey, Thomas Stockton, 37

## W

Walker, Bethiah (Simonds), 151  
Walker, John, 151  
Ward, Esther, 97  
Ward, William, 97  
Warner, Abigail (Montague), 138  
Warner, John, 138  
Warner, Mark, 138  
Warner, Rachael (Montague), 140  
Warner, Stephen, 140  
Warren, Elizabeth, 125  
Warren, Jabez, 106  
Warren, John, 7, 125  
Warren, Margaret (Bayly), 125  
Warren, Richard, 88  
Warren, Sarah, 88  
Warriner, Joseph, 138  
Warriner, Mary (Montague), 138  
Washbourne, Alice, 172  
Washbourne, Emme, 172, 173  
Washbourne, Joan (Bushell), 173  
Washbourne, Joan (Whithead), 173  
Washbourne, John, 172  
Washbourne, Katherine, 172  
Washbourne, William, 172  
WASHBURN ANCESTRY, 172  
Washburn Israel, 142  
Washburn,, 142  
Washburn, Elizabeth (Mitchell), 142  
Washburn, Sarah, 176

Washburn, Abigail, 175  
Washburn, Abigail (Leonard), 175, 177  
Washburn, Anna, 176  
Washburn, Benjamin, 133, 135, 142, 175, 177  
Washburn, Cornelius, 175  
Washburn, Deborah (Packard), 142, 177  
Washburn, Deliverance, 175  
Washburn, Deliverance (Packard), 175  
Washburn, Ebenezer, 175  
Washburn, Edward, 175, 176  
Washburn, Elizabeth, 133, 135, 175, 176  
Washburn, Elizabeth (Irish), 174  
Washburn, Elizabeth (Mitchell), 175, 177  
Washburn, Elizabeth (Shaw), 177  
Washburn, Elizabeth (Stream), 175  
Washburn, Ephraim, 175  
Washburn, Gideon, 176  
Washburn, Hannah, 106, 112, 142, 175  
Washburn, Hannah (Latham), 175  
Washburn, Hehemiah, 142  
Washburn, Hepzibah, 112, 175  
Washburn, Israel, 177  
Washburn, James, 133, 135, 176  
Washburn, Jane, 133, 135, 173, 176  
Washburn, Jane (Howard), 177  
Washburn, Joan, 173  
Washburn, Joan (Whithead), 174  
Washburn, Joanna, 175  
Washburn, Joanna (Orcutt), 177  
Washburn, Job, 175  
Washburn, John, 133, 135, 142, 173, 174  
Washburn, John (4), 175, 177  
Washburn, Jonathan, 133, 135, 175  
Washburn, Joseph, 133, 135, 175  
Washburn, Josiah, 175  
Washburn, Margery, 133  
Washburn, Margery (Moore), 174  
Washburn, Martha, 175, 176  
Washburn, Martha (Timbrell) (Stevens), 173  
Washburn, Mary, 133, 135, 174, 175, 176  
Washburn, Mary (Vaughn), 175  
Washburn, Miles, 175  
Washburn, Moses, 176  
Washburn, Nathan, 175  
Washburn, Nathaniel, 175  
Washburn, Nehemiah, 177  
Washburn, Noah, 142, 177  
Washburn, Patience, 175  
Washburn, Phillip, 174  
Washburn, Rebekah, 175  
Washburn, Rebekeh (Latham), 175  
Washburn, Samuel, 112, 133, 135, 142, 175, 177  
Washburn, Sarah, 133, 135, 176  
Washburn, Thomas, 133, 135, 175  
Washburn, Timothy, 175  
Washburn, Waitstill (Sumner), 177  
Washburn, William, 173, 175  
Weaver, Rev., 40  
Weaver, Vernon A., 40  
WELLINGTON ANCESTRY, 178  
Wellington, Abigail (widow), 160  
Wellington, Anna (Livermore), 179

Wellington, Benjamin, 3, 7, 144, 147, 167, 178, 179, 180  
Wellington, Benjamin & Elizabeth Sweetman, 180  
Wellington, Benjamin, Jr., 160  
Wellington, Benjiman, 181  
Wellington, Deliverance (Bond), 161, 180, 181  
Wellington, Ebenezer, 54, 161, 167, 180, 181  
Wellington, Elizabeth, 54, 161, 167, 180, 181  
Wellington, Elizabeth (Sweetman), 3  
Wellington, Hannah, 180  
Wellington, Hannah (Morse), 180  
Wellington, John, 144, 147, 178, 180  
Wellington, Jon, 167  
Wellington, Joseph, 46, 47, 144, 147, 167, 178, 179, 180  
Wellington, Lydia, 180, 181  
Wellington, Lydia (Brown), 180  
Wellington, Mary, 144, 147, 178, 179  
Wellington, Mary (Palgrave), 167  
Wellington, Mary (Palgrave), 178, 180  
Wellington, Mehitabel, 167, 180  
Wellington, Mercy, 180, 181  
Wellington, Oliver, 147, 178, 179, 181  
Wellington, Palgrave, 147, 178, 179  
Wellington, Rebecca (Simonds), 152  
Wellington, Roger, 144, 147, 167, 178, 180  
Wellington, Roger & Mary Palgrave, 178  
Wellington, Roger, will of, 178  
Wellington, Ruhamah, 3, 7, 167, 180, 191  
Wellington, Sarah, 179, 180, 181  
Wellington, Sarah (Bond), 179  
Wellington, Submit, 180, 181  
Wellington, Susannah (Straight), 178  
Wellington, Thomas, 46, 152  
Wellington,, Elizabeth (Sweetman), 181  
Wellman, Artemisia, 85  
Wells, Hester, 73, 127  
Wells, Thomas, 127  
West, John, 81  
West, Sarah, 162  
Wheaton, Joseph (Whalen), 123  
Wheaton, Mary, 82  
Wheeler, David, 187  
Wheeler, Deborah (Whitney), 187  
Wheeler, Dinah, 187  
Wheeler, Ebenezer, 131  
Wheeler, Elizabeth, 187  
Wheeler, Fortunatus, 187  
Wheeler, John, 187  
Wheeler, Joseph, 187  
Wheeler, Lydia, 75, 153  
Wheeler, Miriam, 187  
Wheeler, Peter, 76  
Wheeler, Rebecca, 47, 51, 52, 131  
Wheeler, Ruth (Fuller), 131  
Wheeler, Sarah, 62, 187  
Wheeler, Silas, 187  
Wheeler, Soloman, 187  
Wheeler, Timothy, 75  
Wheeler, Timothy (Capt), 72, 131  
White, Elizabeth, 139  
White, Henry, 138  
White, Martha (Montague), 138  
Whithead, Joan, 173  
Whitney, Elizabeth (Guillims), 182  
WHITNEY ANCESTRY, 182  
Whitney, Abigail, 186, 188  
Whitney, Abigail (Bridge), 187  
Whitney, Abigail (Citler), 188  
Whitney, Abraham, 183  
Whitney, Amwaye, 182  
Whitney, Ann, 188  
Whitney, Barrett, 187  
Whitney, Benjamin, 183, 184, 186, 187, 188  
Whitney, Benjiman, 189  
Whitney, Bezaleel, 185  
Whitney, Caleb, 184  
Whitney, David, 186, 187  
Whitney, Deborah, 183, 187  
Whitney, Dinah, 187  
Whitney, Dorothy, 185  
Whitney, Dorothy (Ross), 185  
Whitney, Ebenezer, 183  
Whitney, Eleazer, 185  
Whitney, Elinor, 183, 185  
Whitney, Elisha, 183  
Whitney, Elizabeth, 183, 186  
Whitney, Elizabeth (Allen), 187  
Whitney, Elizabeth (Barnard), 186  
Whitney, Elizabeth (Lawrence), 186, 187  
Whitney, Elizabeth (Smith), 85, 189  
Whitney, Elnathan, 185  
Whitney, Ephraim, 183  
Whitney, Francis, 182  
Whitney, Hannah, 183  
Whitney, Harlow Adolifus, 102  
Whitney, Henry, 182  
Whitney, Isaiah, 185  
Whitney, James, 185  
Whitney, Jane (Poor), 184  
Whitney, Jason, 183  
Whitney, Job, 188  
Whitney, Johanah, 183  
Whitney, John, 86, 182, 183, 185, 186  
Whitney, John and Elinor, 185  
Whitney, Jonas, 183, 185  
Whitney, Jonathan, 183  
Whitney, Joseph, 183, 186  
Whitney, Joshua, 184  
Whitney, Judah (Clement), 183  
Whitney, Lemuel, 183  
Whitney, Lydia, 184  
Whitney, Lydia (Jones), 183  
Whitney, Margaret, 182  
Whitney, Martha, 185  
Whitney, Martha (Caldam), 183  
Whitney, Mary, 182, 183, 185, 186  
Whitney, Mary (Baker), 186  
Whitney, Mary (Bray), 182  
Whitney, Mary (Kendall), 185, 186  
Whitney, Mary (Towers), 182  
Whitney, Mercy, 187  
Whitney, Miriam, 14, 85, 189  
Whitney, Miriam, 3

Whitney, Moses, 183  
 Whitney, Nathan, 186  
 Whitney, Nathaniel, 183  
 Whitney, Nowell, 182  
 Whitney, Persis, 187  
 Whitney, Rebecca, 183  
 Whitney, Richard, 183  
 Whitney, Robert, 182, 183  
 Whitney, Ruth, 183  
 Whitney, Ruth (Reynolds), 183  
 Whitney, Samuel, 7, 183, 186, 188  
 Whitney, Sarah, 183, 185, 186, 187  
 Whitney, Sarah (Barrett), 187, 189  
 Whitney, Sarah (Woodward) (Eddy), 185  
 Whitney, Soloman, 85, 187, 189  
 Whitney, Susanna, 183, 186  
 Whitney, Thomas, 182, 183, 185, 186, 187  
 Whitney, Timothy, 187  
 Whittemore, Benjamin, 73  
 Wicks, Inez Catherine, 192  
 Wignail, Elizabeth, 81  
 Wilcoxson, Elizabeth, 99  
 Wilcoxson, Joanna (Birdseye), 99  
 Wilcoxson, Timothy, 99  
 Williams, Mary (widow), 94, 110  
 Williams, Molly, 114  
 Williams, Thomas, 94, 110  
 Willis, Abigail, 112  
 Willis, John, 126  
 Willis, Jonathan, 112  
 Willis, Lawrence, 126  
 Willis, Samuel, 97  
 Willis, Sarah, 97  
 Wilson (Winslow), Mehitable, 84  
 Winslow, John, 168  
 Winteer, Electa, 141  
 Winter, Electa, 141  
 Wolcott, Charles, 98  
 Wolcott, John, Jr., 97  
 Wood, Daniel, 76  
 Wood, Francis, 105  
 Wood, Rebecca, 152  
 Woodburn, Martha, 101  
 Woodward, George, 185

Woolson, Thomas, 7  
**WRIGHT ANCESTRY, 190**  
 Wright, Adam, 89  
 Wright, Dorothy, 74, 190  
 Wright, Edward, 74, 190  
 Wright, Elizabeth, 190  
 Wright, Elizabeth (Lambson), 190  
 Wright, Esther, 89, 169  
 Wright, Francis, 190  
 Wright, Hannah, 190  
 Wright, Isaac, 89  
 Wright, John, 89, 148  
 Wright, Martha, 190  
 Wright, Mary, 89, 190  
 Wright, Mary (Powell), 190  
 Wright, Peter, 190  
 Wright, Pricilla, 148  
 Wright, Richard, 89  
 Wright, Samuel, 89, 190  
 Wright, Sarah, 148, 190  
 Wyatt, John, 59  
 Wyatt, Sarah, 59  
 Wyeth, Deborah, 70  
 Wyman, Jabez, 160  
 Wyman, Mary (Smith), 160  
 Wyo-Ben, Inc., 24, 26, 29, 31, 33

## Y

Yelverton, Margaret, 144  
 Young, Henry, 125  
 Young, Sarah, 125

## Z

Zeigler, Beverly Ann (Bixby) (Hayden), 192  
 Zeigler, Dale Harry, 36, 192  
 Zeigler, Dale, Jr., 36, 193  
 Zeigler, George Raymond, 36  
 Zeigler, Keely, 36, 193  
 Zeigler, Rand Alan, 36, 193  
 Zeigler, Treva Taylor, 36